



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

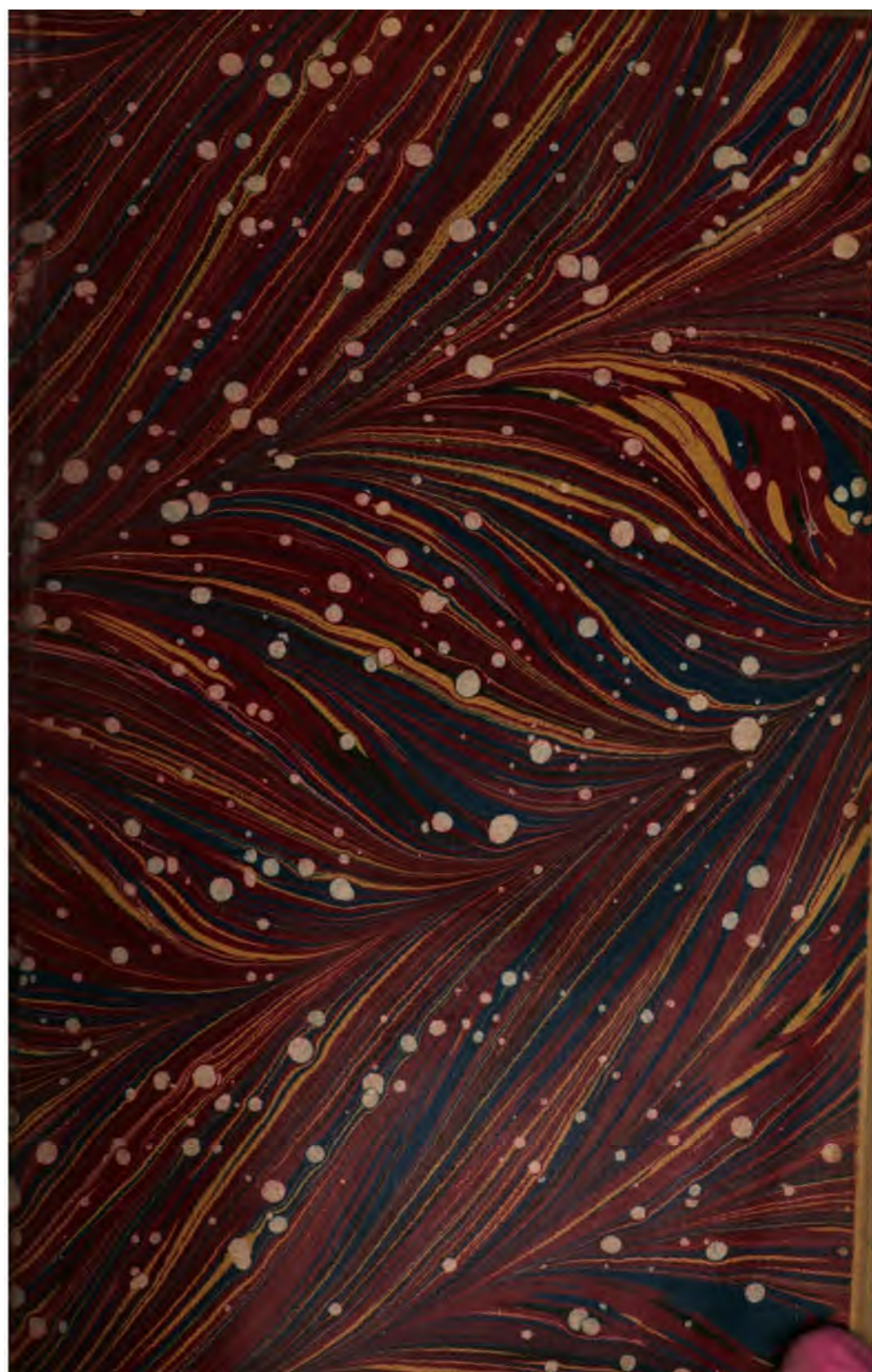
### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

RC 29

Indian Institute, Oxford.

~~102.~~ Dupl.













PRESENTED BY THE  
SECRETARY OF STATE  
FOR INDIA

THE  
VINAYA PITAKAM.



THE  
**VINAYA PITAKAM:**  
ONE OF  
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN  
THE PĀLI LANGUAGE.

EDITED BY  
**HERMANN OLDENBERG.**

VOL. IV.  
THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.  
(END OF THE MAHĀVIBHAṄGA; BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.)

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN  
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.



**WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,**  
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;  
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1882.

**HERTFORD:**  
**PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.**



# CONTENTS.

---

## THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.

THE PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 1-174.

THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 175-184.

THE SEKKHIYA RULES. pp. 185-206.

THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 207.

## BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

THE PĀRĀJIKĀ RULES. pp. 211-222.

THE SAṄGHĀDISESA RULES. pp. 223-242.

THE NISSAGGIYA PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 243-257.

THE PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 258-345.

THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 346-348.

THE SEKKHIYA RULES. pp. 349-350.

THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 351.

---

Various Readings and extracts from the commentary of Buddhaghosa. pp. 353-370.



# VINAYAPITAKAM.

## SUTTAVIBHAṄGA (PÂCITTIYAM.)

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Ime kho panâyasmano dvenavuti pâcittiya dhammâ  
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

### PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana  
samayena Hatthako Sakyaputto vâdakkhitto hoti. so  
titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvâ paṭijānāti paṭijānitvâ  
avajānāti aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati sampajānamusā bhāsati  
saṃketam katvâ visamvādeti. titthiya ujjhāyanti khīyanti  
vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto amhehi  
saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvâ paṭijānissati paṭijānitvâ avajā-  
nissati aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati  
saṃketam katvâ visamvādessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū  
tesaṃ titthiyaṇaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khīyantānaṃ vipācentā-  
naṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Hatthako Sakyaputto ten'  
upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvâ Hatthakaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ  
etaḍ avocaṃ: saccaṃ kira tvaṃ âvuso Hatthaka titthiyehi  
saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvâ paṭijānāsi . . . visamvādesīti.  
ete kho âvuso titthiya nāma yena kenaci jetabbā n' eva tesam  
jaya dātabbo 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khī-  
yanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto  
titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvâ paṭijānissati paṭijā-

nītvā avajānissati aññen' aññiṃ paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati samketam katvā visamvādessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam paṭipucchi: saccam kira tvam Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānāsi . . . bhāsasi samketam katvā visamvādesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānissasi . . . bhāsissasi samketam katvā visamvādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

sampajānamusāvāde pācittiyan ti. ||1||

sampajānamusāvādo nāma visamvādanapurekkhārassa vācā girā byappattho vacibhedo vācasikā viññatti anariyavohārā: adittham dittham me 'ti, asutam sutam me 'ti, amutam mutam me 'ti, aviññātam viññātam me 'ti, dittham adittham me 'ti, sutam asutam me 'ti, mutam amutam me 'ti, viññātam aviññātam me 'ti.

adittham nāma na cakkhunā dittham. asutam nāma na sotena sutam. amutam nāma na ghānena ghāyitam na jivhāya sāyitam na kāyena phuttham. aviññātam nāma na manasā viññātam. dittham nāma cakkhunā dittham. sutam nāma sotena sutam. mutam nāma ghānena ghāyitam jivhāya sāyitam kāyena phuttham. viññātam nāma manasā viññātam. ||1||

tīh' ākārehi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmiti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti.

catūh' ākārehi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmiti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim.

pañcah' ākārehi adittham . . . musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim, vinidhāya khantim.

chah' ākārehi aditṭham . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhim,  
vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ.

sattah' ākārehi aditṭham . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya  
diṭṭhim, vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ, vinidhāya  
bhāvaṃ.

tīh' ākārehi asutaṃ sutaṃ me 'ti — pa — amutaṃ mutaṃ  
me 'ti — pa — aviññātaṃ viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā  
bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbev' assa hoti musā  
bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmiti, bhaṇitassa  
hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti. catūh' ākārehi — la — pañcah'  
ākārehi — la — chah' ākārehi — la — sattah' ākārehi . . .  
vinidhāya bhāvaṃ. ||2||

tīh' ākārehi aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti sampajā-  
namusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. tīh' ākārehi aditṭham  
diṭṭhañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me  
viññātañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ  
cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca viññātañ cā 'ti  
. . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ ca viññātañ cā  
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ  
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me diṭṭhañ  
cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ ca viññātañ ca  
diṭṭhañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . .  
. . . amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ ca diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā  
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti . . .  
. . . aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā  
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||3||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham aditṭham me 'ti — la — sutaṃ asutaṃ  
me 'ti — la — mutaṃ amutaṃ me 'ti — la — viññātaṃ  
aviññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-  
yassa. ||4||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham sutaṃ me 'ti . . . diṭṭham mutaṃ me  
'ti . . . diṭṭham viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa  
āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭham  
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭham sutañ ca me mutañ

ca viññātañ cā 'ti . . . , . . . viññātaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ  
ca mutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-  
yassa. || 5 ||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhe vematiko diṭṭhaṃ n' okappeti diṭṭhaṃ  
na ssarati diṭṭhaṃ sammuttṭho hoti. sute vematiko sutam n'  
okappeti sutam na ssarati sutam sammuttṭho hoti. mute  
vematiko . . . , viññāte vematiko . . . viññātaṃ sammuttṭho  
hoti viññātañ cā me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti  
viññātañ cā me sutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti  
viññātañ cā me mutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti  
viññātañ cā me diṭṭhañ cā sutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho  
hoti viññātañ cā me diṭṭhañ cā mutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ  
sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ cā me diṭṭhañ cā sutañ cā mutañ cā  
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. catūhi'  
ākārehi, pañcah' ākārehi, chaḥ' ākārehi, sattah' ākārehi viññā-  
taṃ sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ cā me diṭṭhañ cā sutañ cā  
mutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa :  
pubbeva' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā  
bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya  
diṭṭhiṃ, vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ, vinidhāya  
bhāvaṃ. || 6 ||

anāpatti davā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati; davā bhaṇati nāma  
sahasā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati nāma aññaṃ bhaṇissāmīti  
aññaṃ bhaṇati; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 7 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi  
saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhikkhū omasanti jātiyāpi nā-  
mena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi  
līṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi hīnena pi akkosena  
khumsenti vambhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhā-  
yanti khyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā  
bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhi-



kkhū omasissanti jātiyāpi . . . khumseṣṣanti vambheṣṣantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasatha jātiyāpi . . . khumsetha vambhethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasissatha jātiyāpi . . . khumseṣṣatha vambheṣṣatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: || 1 ||

bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Takkaṣilāyaṃ aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa Nandivisālo nāma balibaddo ahoṣi. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etaḍ avoca: gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ sahasseṇa abbhutaṃ karoḥi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣṣatīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ sahasseṇa abbhutaṃ akāsi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣṣatīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibandhitvā Nandivisālaṃ balibaddaṃ yuñjitvā etaḍ avoca: gaccha kūṭa vahaṣṣu kūṭā 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo tatth' eva aṭṭhāsi. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sahasseṇa parājito pajjhāyi. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etaḍ avoca: kissa tvaṃ brāhmaṇa pajjhāyasīti. tathā hi panāhaṃ bho tayā sahasseṇa parājito 'ti. kissa pana maṃ tvaṃ brāhmaṇa akūṭaṃ kūṭavādena pāpesi. gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ dvīhi sahassehi abbhutaṃ karoḥi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣṣatīti, mā ca maṃ akūṭaṃ kūṭavādena. pāpesīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ dvīhi sahassehi abbhutaṃ akāsi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣṣatīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibandhitvā Nandivisālaṃ balibaddaṃ yuñjitvā etaḍ avoca: gaccha bhadrā vahaṣṣu bhadrā 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣṣati.

manāpam eva bhāseyya nāmanāpaṃ kudācanaṃ,  
manāpaṃ bhāsamānassa garuṃ bhāraṃ udabbahi  
dhanañ ca naṃ alabbhesi, tena c' attamaṇo ahū 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā khumsanā vambhanā, kim  
aṅga pana etarahi manāpā bhavissati khumsanā vambhanā.  
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa —  
evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :  
omasavāde pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

omasavādo nāma, dasahi ākārehi omasati : jātiyāpi nāmena  
pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi līṅgena pi  
kilesena pi āpattiyaṃ pi akkosena pi.

jāti nāma, dve jātiyo, hīnā ca jāti ukkaṭṭhā ca jāti. hīnā  
nāma jāti caṇḍālajāti veṇajāti nesādjāti rathakārajāti pukku-  
sajāti, eṣā hīnā nāma jāti. ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti khattiyajāti  
brāhmaṇajāti, eṣā ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti.

nāmam nāma, dve nāmāni, hīnaṃ ca nāmam ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca  
nāmam. hīnam nāma nāmam Avakaṇṇakam Javakaṇṇakam  
Dhaniṭṭhakam Savitṭhakam Kulavaḍḍhakam tesu tesu vā  
pana janapadesu oññātam avaññātam hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ  
acittikataṃ, etam hīnam nāma nāmam. ukkaṭṭham nā-  
ma nāmam buddhapatisamyuttaṃ dhammapatisamyuttaṃ  
saṃghapatisamyuttaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anaññā-  
tam anavaññātam ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ cittikataṃ, etam  
ukkaṭṭham nāma nāmam.

gottam nāma, dve gottāni, hīnaṃ ca gottam ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca  
gottam. hīnam nāma gottam Kosiyagottam Bhāradvā-  
jagottam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātam avaññātam  
hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ, etam hīnam nāma gottam.  
ukkaṭṭham nāma gottam Gotamagottam Moggallāna-  
gottam Kaccāyanagottam Vāsītṭhagottam tesu tesu  
vā pana janapadesu anaññātam . . . cittikataṃ, etam  
ukkaṭṭham nāma gottam.

kammam nāma, dve kammāni, hīnaṃ ca kammam ukka-  
ṭṭhaṃ ca kammam. hīnam nāma kammam koṭṭhakakammam  
pupphachaddakakammam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññā-  
tam . . . acittikataṃ, etam hīnam nāma kammam. ukka-  
ṭṭham nāma kammam kasi vāṇijjā gorakkhā tesu tesu vā  
pana janapadesu anaññātam . . . cittikataṃ, etam ukkaṭṭham  
nāma kammam.

sippam nāma, dve sippāni, hīnaṃ ca sippam ukkaṭṭhaṃ

ca sippam. hīnaṃ nāma sippam nala-kārasippam kumbha-kārasippam pesa-kārasippam camma-kārasippam nahāpita-sippam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu offiñātam . . . acittika-tam, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma sippam. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam muddā gaṇaṇā lekhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoffiñātam . . . cittikatam, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam.

sabbe pi ābādhā hīnā, api ca madhumeho ābādhō ukkaṭṭho.

līgaṃ nāma, dve līgaṇi, hīnaṃ ca līgaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca līgaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma līgaṃ atidīghaṃ atirassaṃ atikaṇhaṃ accodātaṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma līgaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma līgaṃ nātīdīghaṃ nātirassaṃ nātikaṇhaṃ n' accodātaṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma līgaṃ.

sabbe pi kilesā hīnā.

sabbāpi āpattiyo hīnā, api ca sotāpatti samāpatti ukkaṭṭhā.

akkoso nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭho ca akkoso. hīno nāma akkoso oṭṭho 'si, meṇḍo 'si, goṇo 'si, gadrabho 'si, tiracchānagato 'si, nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pātikaṅkhā 'ti, yakārena vā, bhakārena vā, kātakoṭacikāya vā, eso hīno nāma akkoso. ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si, byatto 'si, medhāvī 'si, bahussuto 'si, dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati, sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pātikaṅkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ khumsetukāmo vambhetukāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukkusaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si veṇo 'si nesādo 'si rathakāro 'si pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ . . . pukkusaṃ, khattiyo 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ,

khattiyo 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo hīnena hīnam vadeti Avakaṇṇakam Javakaṇṇakam Dhanitṭhakam Savitṭhakam Kulavaddhakam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Buddharakkhitam Dhammarakkhitam Saṃgharakkhitam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo hīnena hīnam vadeti Kosiyam Bhāradvājam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Gotamam Moggallānam Kaccāyanam Vāsiṭṭham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo hīnena hīnam vadeti koṭṭhakam pupphachaddakam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti kassakam vāṇijam gorakkham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo hīnena hīnam vadeti naḷakāram kumbhakāram pesakāram cammakāram nahāpitam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti muddikam gaṇakam lekhakam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo hīnena hīnam vadeti kuṭṭhikam gaṇḍikam kilāsikam sosikam apamārikam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti madhumehikam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo hīnena hīnam vadeti atidigham atirassam atikaṇham accodātam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti nātidigham nātirassam

nātikaṇham nāccodātam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . .  
ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo  
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti rāgapariyuṭṭhitam dosapariyuṭṭhitam  
mohapariyuṭṭhitam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti vītarāgaṃ  
vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena  
ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo  
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti pārājikaṃ ajjhāpannam saṃghādisesaṃ  
ajjhāpannam thullaccayaṃ ajjhāpannam pācittiyaṃ ajjhā-  
pannam pāṭidesaniyaṃ ajjhāpannam dukkaṭṭhaṃ ajjhāpannam  
dubbhāsitam ajjhāpannam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti  
sotāpannam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukka-  
ṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo  
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti oṭṭham meḍḍam goṇaṃ gadrahaṃ  
tiracchānagataṃ nerayikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . nerayiko 'si,  
n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti  
bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno  
upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭham  
vadeti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhāvīṃ bahussutaṃ dhamma-  
kathikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti  
bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno  
upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ  
vadeti oṭṭham . . . nerayikaṃ, paṇḍito 'si byatto 'si medhāvī  
'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati,  
sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya  
vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannam . . .  
maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham vadeti paṇḍitaṃ  
. . . pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācitti-  
yassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo  
evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍalā veṇā nesāḍā rathakārā  
pukkusa' 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭhaṃ. upa-  
sampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo evaṃ  
vadeti: santi idh' ekacce khattiyā brāhmaṇā 'ti bhaṇati,  
āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭhaṃ.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo

evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce Avakāṇṇakā Javakāṇṇakā  
 Dhanitṭhakā Savitṭhakā Kulavaddhakā . . . Buddharakkhitā  
 Dhammarakkhitā Saṃgharakkhitā . . . Kosiyā Bhāradvājā . . .  
 Gotamā Moggallānā Kaccānā Vāsītṭhā . . . koṭṭhakā puppha-  
 chaddakā . . . kassakā vāṇijā gorakkhā . . . naḷakārā  
 kumbhakārā pesakārā cammakārā nahāpitā . . . muddikā  
 gaṇakā lekḥakā . . . kuṭṭhikā gaṇḍikā kilāsikā sosikā  
 apamārikā . . . madhumeḥikā . . . atidighā atirassā  
 atikaṇhā accodātā . . . nātīdighā nātirassā nātikaṇhā n'  
 accodātā . . . rāgapariyuṭṭhitā dosapariyuṭṭhitā mohapari-  
 yuṭṭhitā . . . vitarāgā vītadosā vītamohā . . . pārājikā  
 ajjhāpannā — pa — dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpannā . . . sotāpannā  
 . . . oṭṭhā meṇḍā goṇā gadrabhā tiracchānagatā nerayikā  
 n' atthi tesam sugati duggati yeva tesam pāṭikaṇkhā . . .  
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi  
 tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pāṭikaṇkhā 'ti bhaṇati,  
 āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||3||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo  
 evam vadeti: ye nūna caṇḍalā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā  
 'ti bhaṇati — pa — ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi ba-  
 hussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya  
 dukkaṭassa. ||4||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo  
 evam vadeti: na mayam caṇḍalā veṇā nesādā rathakārā  
 pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati — la — na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhā-  
 vi bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākam duggati  
 sugati yeva amhākam pāṭikaṇkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya  
 vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||5||

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo  
 hīnena hīnam vadeti, hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena  
 hīnam vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham vadeti paṇḍitam  
 byattam medhāvim bahussutam dhammakathikam, paṇḍito  
 'si byatto 'si medhāvi 'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si  
 n' atthi tuyham duggati sugati yeva tuyham pāṭikaṇkhā 'ti  
 bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . maṅkum kattukāmo  
 evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍalā . . . , . . . na mayam  
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth'



amhākam duggati sugati yeva amhākam pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa. ||6||

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo na maṅkuṃ kattukāmo davakamyatā hīnena hīnam vadeti caṇḍālāṃ veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukku-saṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyāṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyāṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, khattiyo 'si brāhmaṇo 'siti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnam vadeti — la — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnam vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayāṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhamma-kathikā n' atth' amhākam duggati sugati yeva amhākam pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. ||7||

upasampanno anupasampannam na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnam vadeti — pa — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnam vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayāṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhamma-kathikā n' atth' amhākam duggati sugati yeva amhākam pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. ||8||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārassa, dhammapurekkhārassa, anu-sāsanipurekkhārassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||9||2||

dutiyāṃ.

## PÂCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme.. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍana-jâtânam kalahâtânânam vivâdâpannânam pesuññam upasamharanti, imassa sutvâ amussa akkhâyanti imassa bhedâya, amussa sutvâ imassa akkhâyanti amussa bhedâya, tena anuppannâni c' eva bhaṇḍanâni uppajjanti uppannâni ca bhaṇḍanâni bhiyyobhâvâya vepullâya samvattanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍana-jâtânam . . . upasamharissanti . . . akkhâyissanti . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍana-jâtânam . . . upasamharatha . . . akkhâyatha . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍana-jâtânam . . . upasamharissatha . . . samvattanti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya pasannânam vâ bhiyyobhâvâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

pesuññam nâma, dvih' âkârehi pesuññam hoti: piyakamyassa vâ bhedâdhippâyassa vâ.

dasah' âkârehi pesuññam upasamharati: jâtito pi nâmato pi gottato pi kammato pi sippato pi âbâdhato pi lîngato pi kilesato pi âpattito pi akkosato pi.

jâti nâma, dve jâtiyo, hînâ ca jâti ukkatthâ ca jâti. hînâ nâma jâti caṇḍâlajâti veṇajâti nesâdajâti rathakârajâti pukkusajâti, esâ hînâ nâma jâti. ukkatthâ nâma jâti khattiyajâti brâhmanajâti, esâ ukkatthâ nâma jâti — pa — akkoso nâma, dve akkosâ, hîno ca akkoso ukkattho ca akkoso. hîno nâma akkoso oṭṭho 'si . . . kâṭakoṭṭacikâya vâ, eso hîno

nāma akkoso. ukkattho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti, eso ukkattho nāma akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ caṇḍālo veṇo nesādo rathakāro pukkuso 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ khattiyo brāhmaṇo 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ Avakaṇṇako Javakaṇṇako Dhaniṭṭhako Saviṭṭhako Kulavaddhako 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ oṭṭho meṇḍo goṇo gadrabho tiracchānagato nerayiko n' atthi tassa sugati duggati yeva tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ paṇḍito byatto medhāvī bahussuto dhammakathiko n' atthi tassa duggati sugati yeva tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce khattiya brāhmaṇā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi tesā duggati sugati yeva tesā pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo ye nūna caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo na mayā caṇḍālā . . . itthannāmo na mayā paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva amhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so

aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anāpatti na piyakamyassa, na bhedādhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||4||2||

tatiyaṃ.

### PĀCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācenti, upāsakā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavutikā viharanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessanti, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācetha, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessatha, upāsakā . . . viharanti. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannaṃ padaso dhammaṃ vāceyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti yo yādiso — pa —. bhikkhū 'ti — pa — ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

padam anupadam anvakkharam anubyañjanam. padam nāma ekato patthapetvā ekato osāpenti. anupadam nāma pāṭekkam patthapetvā ekato osāpenti. anvakkharam nāma rūpam aniccam ti vuccamāno run ti opātetī. anubyañjanam nāma rūpam aniccam ti vuccamāno vedanā aniccā 'ti saddam nicchāreti. yañ ca padam yañ ca anupadam yañ ca anvakkharam yañ ca anubyañjanam sabbam etaṃ padaso dhammo nāma.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupasañhito dhammupasañhito.

vāceyyā 'ti, padena vāceti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa; akkharāya vāceti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkatassa. upasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ekato uddisāpento, ekato sajjhāyam karonto, yebhuyyena paṇaṇam gandham bhaṇantaṃ opātetī, osārentaṃ opātetī, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

## PĀCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyam viharati Aggāḷave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena upāsakā ārāmaṃ āgacchanti dhammasavanāya. dhamme bhāsīte therā bhikkhū yathāvihāraṃ gacchanti, navakā bhikkhū tatth'eva upatthānasālayaṃ upāsakehi saddhim mutṭhassatī asampajānā nagga vikūjamānā kākacchamānā seyyam kappenti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā mutṭhassatī asampajānā nagga vikūjamānā kākacchamānā seyyam kappessantīti. asosum kho bhikkhū tesam upāsakānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khīyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khī-

yanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasseyyaṃ kappessantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasseyyaṃ kappentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ anupasampannena sahasseyyaṃ kappessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena sahasseyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

atha kho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ yathâbhirantaṃ viharitvâ yena Kosambî tena cârikaṃ pukkâmi. anupubbena cârikaṃ caramâno yena Kosambî tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavâ Kosambīyaṃ viharati Badarikârâme. bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Râhulaṃ etad avocuṃ : bhagavatâ âvuso Râhula sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam : na anupasampannena sahasseyyâ kappetabbâ 'ti. seyyaṃ âvuso Râhula jânâhîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo seyyaṃ alabhamâno vaccaakuṭiyâ seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavâ rattiyâ paccûsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhâya yena vaccaakuṭi ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ ukkâsi, âyasmâpi Râhulo ukkâsi. ko etthâ 'ti. ahaṃ bhagavâ Râhulo 'ti. kissa tvaṃ Râhula idha nisinno 'sîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave anupasampannena dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ kappetuṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuṃ ṭhapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

uttaridvirattatirattaṃ ti atirekadvirattatirattaṃ.



sahā 'ti saddhim ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabba-paricchannā yebhuyyena cchannā yebhuyyena paricchannā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti catutthe divase atthamgate suriye anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utṭahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī uttaridvirattatirattam sahasseyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko utt. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī utt. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. upaḍḍhacchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiya purāruṇā nikkhamitvā puna vasati, sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabba-paricchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nisīdati, bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anuruddho Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim gacchanto sāyaṃ aññataram gāmaṃ upagacchi. tena kho pana samayena tasmim gāme aññatarissā itthiyā āvasathāgāraṃ paññattam hoti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena sā itthi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā taṃ itthim etad avoca : sace te bhagini agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattam āvasathāgāre 'ti. vaseyyātha bhante 'ti. aññe pi addhikā yena sā itthi ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā taṃ itthim etad avocum : sace te ayye agaru vaseyyāma ekarattam

āvasathāgāre 'ti. eso kho ayyo samaṇo paṭhamam upagato, sace so anujānāti, vaseyyāthā 'ti. atha kho te addhikā yenāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avocum : sace te bhante agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattam āvasathāgāre 'ti. vaseyyātha āvuso 'ti. atha kho sā itthi āyasmante Anuruddhe saha dassanena paṭibaddhacittā ahosi. atha kho sā itthi yenāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante imehi manussehi ākiṇṇo na phāsu viharissati. sād'h' āham bhante ayyassa mañcakaṃ abbhantaram paññāpeyyan ti. adhvāsesi kho āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhibbhāvena. atha kho sā itthi āyasmato Anuruddhassa mañcakaṃ abbhantaram paññāpetvā alamkatapaṭiyattā gandhagandhinī yenāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirūpo dassaniyo pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā. sād'h' āham bhante ayyassa pajāpati bhaveyyan ti. evam vutte āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho sā itthi āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirūpo dassaniyo pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā. sādhu bhante ayyo mañ c' eva paṭicchatu sabbañ ca sāpateyyan ti. tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. atha kho sā itthi sātakaṃ nikkhipitvā āyasmato Anuruddhassa purato caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho indriyāni okkhipitvā tam itthim n' eva olokesi na pi ālapi. atha kho sā itthi acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho, bahū me manussā satena pi sahasseṇa pi pahinanti, ayam pana samaṇo mayā sāmam yāciyamāno na icchati mañ c' eva paṭicchitum sabbañ ca sāpateyyan ti sātakaṃ nivāsetvā āyasmato Anuruddhassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avoca : accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam yāham evam akāsim. tassā me bhante ayyo accayam accayato paṭigāṇhatu āyatim samvarāyā 'ti. taggha tam bhagini accayo accagamā yathā bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam, yā tvam evam akāsi. yato ca kho tvam bhagini accayam accayato disvā

yathādharmam paṭikarosi, tam te mayam paṭigaṇhāma, vuddhi h' eṣā bhagini ariyassa vinaye yo accayam accayato disvā yathādharmam paṭikaroti āyatim ca samvaram āpajjati. atha kho sā itthi tassā rattiyaṃ accayena āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham paṇitena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho tam itthim āyasmā Anuruddho dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahamsesi. atha kho sā itthi āyasmatā Anuruddhena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahamsitā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avoca : abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam eva ayyena Anuruddhena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. eṣāham bhante tam bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca, upāsikaṃ maṃ ayyo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Anuruddho mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tvam Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvam Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessasi. n' etaṃ Anuruddha appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā pag eva mahattarī.

sahā 'ti ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabbapariicchannā yebhuyyena cchannā yebhuyyena paricchannā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti atthaṃgate suriye mātugāme nīpanne bhikkhu nīpajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nīpanne mātugāmo nīpajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nīpajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utṭhahitvā punappunaṃ nīpajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī sahasseyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. upaḍḍha-ccanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatitthiyā vā s. k., āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa, amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabbaparicchanne sabbacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, mātugāme nīpanne bhikkhu nisīdati, bhikkhu nīpanne mātugāmo nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi Sāvattthiyaṃ kulūpako hoti bahukāni kulāni upasaṃkamati. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi pubbaṇhasamayā nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena añña-taraṃ kulāṃ ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena gharāṇi nivesanadvāre nisinnā hoti, gharasunhā āvassathadvāre nisinnā hoti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi yena gharāṇi ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharāṇiyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharasunhāya etad ahoṣi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo sassuyā jāro udāhu obhāsatīti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharāṇiyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā yena gharasunhā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharasunhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharāṇiyā etad ahoṣi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo gharasunhāya jāro udāhu

obhāsatīti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharasunhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā pakkāmi. atha kho gharanī gharasunhaṃ etad avoca : he je kin te eso samaṇo avocā 'ti. dhammaṃ me ayye desesi, ayyāya pana kiṃ avocā 'ti. mayham pi dhammaṃ desesīti. tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyo Udāyi upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desessati. nanu nāma vissatthena vivaṭṭena dhammo desetabbo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tasmaṃ itthīnaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum — la —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññaṃ ttaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena upāsikā bhikkhū passitvā etad avocum : iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti. iṅgh' ayyā chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetha, sakkā ettakena pi dhammo aññātun ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkucāyantaṃ na desesum. upāsikā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhehi yāciyamānā dhammaṃ na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tasmaṃ upāsikānaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim parake dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave mātugāmassa ohappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañña-  
ttaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhaga-  
vatā anuññātaṃ mātugāmassa chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ  
desetun ti te aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upanisdāpetvā mātū-  
gāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desenti. ye te  
bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathañ  
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upa-  
nisdāpetvā mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ  
desessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ  
ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave aviññuṃ  
. . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bha-  
gavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā aviññuṃ . . .  
desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya  
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-  
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi  
dhammaṃ deseyya aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena,  
pācittiyān ti. ||3||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na ti-  
racchānagatā, viññū paṭibālā subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullā-  
duṭṭhullaṃ ājānitum.

uttarichappañcavācāhī atirekachappañcavācāhi.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito deva-  
tābhāsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa ;  
akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena 'ti ṭhapetvā viññuṃ  
purisaviggahaṃ. viññū nāma purisaviggaho paṭibalo hoti  
subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ ājānitum. ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī uttarichappañcavācāhi dham-  
maṃ deseti aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, āpatti pācitti-  
yassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti  
pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . . purisavigga-  
hena, āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakassa

vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vâ uttarichappañcavâcâhi dh. d. a. v. purisaviggahena, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme mâ-tugâmasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme ve-matiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme amâ-tugâmasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti viññunâ purisaviggahena, chappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, ûnakachappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, uttâhitvâ puna nisiditvâ deseti, mâ-tugâmo uttâhitvâ puna nisidati tasmim deseti, aññassa mâ-tugâmassa deseti, pañhaṃ pucchati, pañhaṃ puttâho kâtheti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇantam mâ-tugâmo suṇâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 4 ||

sattamaṃ.

## PÂCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyaṃ viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlayaṃ. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ sandiṭṭhâ sambhattâ bhikkhû Vaggumudâya nadiyâ tîre vassaṃ upagacchimsu. tena kho pana samayena Vajjî dubbhikkhâ hoti dvîhitikâ setaṭṭhikâ salâkâvuttâ na sukarâ uñchena paggaḥena yâpetum. atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ etad ahoṣi : etarahi kho Vajjî dubbhikkhâ dvîhitikâ . . . yâpetum. kena nu kho mayaṃ upâyena samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyâma na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyâmâ 'ti. ekacce evaṃ âhaṃsu : handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhema, evaṃ te ambhâkaṃ dâtuṃ maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evaṃ âhaṃsu : alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ dûtēyyaṃ harâma, evaṃ te ambhâkaṃ dâtuṃ maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evaṃ âhaṃsu : alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, kiṃ gihînaṃ dûtēyyaṃ haṭena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ aññamaññissa uttarimanussa-dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsissâma asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa

jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu dutiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu tatiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu catutthassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu sotāpanno, asuko bhikkhu sakadāgāmi, asuko bhikkhu anāgāmi, asuko bhikkhu arabhā, asuko bhikkhu tevijjo, asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. evan te ambhākaṃ dātum maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissāma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissāma 'ti. eso yeva kho āvuso seyyo yo ambhākaṃ gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇo bhāsito 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsimsu : asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī — pa — asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. atha kho te manussā lābhā vata no suladdhaṃ vata no yesaṃ no evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā, na vata no ito pubbe evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā yatha yime bhikkhū sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā 'ti, te na tādīsāni bhojanāni attanā bhuñjanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti putta-dārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti ñātisālohitānaṃ denti yādīsāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti, na tādīsāni khādaniyāni sāyaniyāni pānāni attanā pivanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti ñātisālohitānaṃ denti yādīsāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti. atha kho te bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto ahesuṃ pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vippasannachavivaṇṇā. ||1||

āciṇṇaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya upasaṃkamitum. atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃ vutthā temāsaccayena senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Vesālī ten' upasaṃkamimsu. anupubbena yena Vesālī Mahāvanaṃ kūtāgārasālā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhū kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā, Vaggumudātīriyā pana bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto honti pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vippasannachavivaṇṇā. āciṇṇaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ āgantuhehi bhikkhūhi saddhīṃ paṭisammoditum. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad



avoca: kacci bhikkhave khamaniyaṃ, kacci yāpaniyaṃ, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. khamaniyaṃ bhagavā, yāpaniyaṃ bhagavā, samaggā ca mayaṃ bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasimhā na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhā 'ti. jānantāpi tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā na pucchanti, atthasañhitā tathāgatā pucchanti no anatthasañhitā, anatthasañhite setughāto tathāgatānaṃ. dñhi' ākārehi buddhā bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti dhammaṃ vā desessāma sāvakaṇaṃ vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāma 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad avoca: yathākathaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. kacci pana vo bhikkhave bhūtaṃ ti. bhūtaṃ bhagavā 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe bhikkhave udarassa kāraṇā gihinā aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsissatha. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannassa uttarimanussa-dhammaṃ āroceyya, bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuṃ ca bhikkhuniṃ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

uttarimanussadhammo nāma jhānaṃ vimokkho samādhi samāpatti ñāḍadassanaṃ maggabhāvanā phalassacchikiriya kilesapahānaṃ vinīvaraṇatā cittassa suññāgāre abhirati.

jhānaṃ ti paṭhamā jhānaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

vimokkho 'ti suññato vimokkho animitto vimokkho appaṇihito vimokkho.

samādhīti suññato samādhi animitto samādhi appaṇihito samādhi.

samāpattīti suññatā samāpatti animittā samāpatti appaṇihitā samāpatti.

ñāṇadassanan ti tisso vijjā.

maggabhāvanā 'ti cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappa-dhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañco' indriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo.

phalasacchikiriya 'ti sotāpattiphalassa sacchikiriya sakad-āgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya anāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya arahattaphalassa sacchikiriya.

kilesapahānan ti rāgassa pahānaṃ dosassa pahānaṃ mohassa pahānaṃ.

vinivaraṇatā cittassa 'ti rāgā cittaṃ vinivaraṇatā dosā cittaṃ vinivaraṇatā mohā cittaṃ vinivaraṇatā.

suññāgāre abhiratīti paṭhamena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati dutiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati tatiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati catutthena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati. || 1 ||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpanno 'ti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhitī . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa vasi 'mhitī . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyam jhānaṃ, tatiyam jhānaṃ, catuttham jhānaṃ samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, catuttham jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ vimokkham, animittaṃ vimokkham, appaṇihitaṃ vimokkham, suññataṃ samādhim, animittaṃ samādhim, appaṇihitaṃ samādhim samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitassa samādhissa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihito samādhi sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ samāpattim, animittaṃ samāpattim, appaṇihitaṃ samāpattim samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitāya samāpattiyā lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihitā samāpatti sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa tisso vijjā samāpajjim . . . tissannaṃ vijjānaṃ lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa — la —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa cattā-

ro satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro sammappadhāne, cattāro iddhipāde samāpajjim . . . catunnam iddhipādānam lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni samāpajjim . . . pañcannam balānam lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, pañca balāni sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa satta bojjhaṅge samāpajjim . . . sattannam bojjhaṅgānam lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam samāpajjim . . . ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa sotāpatti phalam, sakadāgāmiphalam, anāgāmiphalam, arahattam samāpajjim . . . arahattassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgo me catto, doso me catto, moho me catto vanto mutto paḥiṇo paṇinissatṭho ukkheṭito samukkheṭito 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgā me cittam vinīvaranam, dosā . . . mohā me cittam vinīvaranam ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajjim . . . suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||2||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam dutiyañ ca jhānam samāpajjim . . . sacchikatam mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam . . . paṭhamam ca jhānam catutthañ ca jhānam . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhānam suññatañ ca vimokkham, animittañ ca vimokkham, appanīhitañ ca vimokkham, suññatañ ca samādhim, animittañ ca samādhim, appanīhitañ ca samādhim samāpajjim . . . sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhānam suññatañ ca samāpattim, animittañ ca samāpattim, appanīhitañ ca samāpattim samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhānam tisso ca vijjā samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-

mañ ca jhānaṃ cattāro ca satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro ca sammappa-  
dhāne, cattāro ca iddhipāde samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā  
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anu-  
pasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ pañca ca indriyāni,  
pañca ca balāni samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bha-  
ṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasaṃpannassa  
paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ satta ca bojjhaṅge, ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgi-  
kaṃ maggaṃ, sotāpatti-phalañ ca, sakadāgāmi-phalañ ca,  
anāgāmi-phalañ ca, arahattañ ca samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchika-  
taṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti  
anupasaṃpannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samā-  
pajjāmi samāpanno — pa — rāgo ca me catto, doso ca me  
catto, moho ca me catto . . . samukkheto 'ti bhaṇantassa  
āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasaṃpannassa paṭha-  
mañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samāpajjāmi — pa — sacchika-  
taṃ mayā rāgā ca me . . . dosā ca me . . . mohā ca me  
cittaṃ vinīvarāṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasaṃpannassa dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ  
ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samā-  
pajjīṃ . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvarāṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa  
āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasaṃpannassa dutiyañ  
ca jhānaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ  
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. . . .

āroceyyā 'ti anupasaṃpannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīva-  
raṇaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ, tatiyañ ca  
jhānaṃ, catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ  
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa — gha —. āroceyyā  
'ti anupasaṃpannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvarāṇaṃ dosā  
ca me cittaṃ vinīvarāṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasaṃpannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ  
dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ  
suññatañ ca vimokkhaṃ animittañ ca vimokkhaṃ appaṇi-  
hitañ ca vimokkhaṃ suññatañ ca samādhim animittañ ca  
samādhim appaṇihitañ ca samādhim suññatañ ca samā-  
pattim animittañ ca samāpattim appaṇihitañ ca samāpattim  
tisso ca vijjā cattāro ca satipaṭṭhāne cattāro ca sammappa-  
dhāne cattāro ca iddhipāde pañca ca indriyāni pañca ca  
balāni satta ca bojjhaṅge ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ

soṭāpattiphalañ ca sakadāgāmiphalañ ca anāgāmiphalañ ca arahattañ ca samāpajjī samāpajjāmi samāpanno rāgo ca me catto doso ca me catto moho ca me catto vanto mutto pahino paṭinissatṭho ukkheṭito samukkheṭito rāgā ca . . . dosā ca . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. || 3 ||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti vattukāmo dutiyaṃ jhānam samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na paṭivijānantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti vattukāmo tatiyaṃ jhānam . . . catuttham jhānam . . . suññataṃ vimokkham . . . mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na paṭivijānantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa dutiyaṃ jhānam samāpajjin ti vattukāmo — gha — mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa . . . paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti vattukāmo paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa . . . dosā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam dutiyañ ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam catutthañ ca jhānam — gha — dosā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti vattukāmo mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. — gha —. anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti vattukāmo paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. || 4 ||

anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu paṭhamam jhānam samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī, vasi, tena bhikkhunā paṭhamam jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu dutiyaṃ jhānam, tatiyaṃ jhānam, catuttham jhānam, suññataṃ vimokkham . . . arahattaṃ samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno — la — tassa bhikkhuno rāgo catto — pa — doso catto — pa —

moho catto vanto . . . samukkheṭṭo, tassa bhikkhuno rāgā . . . dosā . . . mohā cittam vinivaraṇan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhi, vasi, tena bhikkhunā suññāgāre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa yo te vihāram paribhuñji, yo te cīvaram paribhuñji, yo te piṇḍapātam paribhuñji, yo te senāsanam paribhuñji, yo te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram paribhuñji . . . yena te vihāro paribhutto, yena te cīvaram paribhuttam, yena te piṇḍapāto paribhutto, yena te senāsanam paribhuttam, yena te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāro paribhutto . . . yam tvam āgama vihāram adāsi, cīvaram adāsi, piṇḍapātam adāsi, senāsanam adāsi, gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram adāsi, so bhikkhu suññāgāre catuttham jhānam samāpajji . . . tena bhikkhunā suññāgāre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||5||

anāpatti upasampannassa bhūtam āroceti, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||6||2||

aṭṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhaṇḍanakato hoti. so sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā saṃgham tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsam yāci. tassa saṃgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsam adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattiyaṃ aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghabhattam hoti. so parivasanto bhattagge āsanapariyante nisīdi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū te upāsake etad avocum : eso āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto tumhākaṃ sambhāvito kulūpako yen' eva hatthena saddhādeyyam bhuñjati ten' eva hatthena upakkamitvā asucim mocesi, so sañcetanikaṃ

sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā saṅgham tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsam yāci, tassa saṅgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsam adāsi, so parivasanto āsanapariyante nisinno 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa āroccasantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa ārocethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapuriyā bhikkhussa . . . āroccasatha. n' etaṃ moghapuriyā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa āroceyya aññatra bhikkhusammutiyaṃ, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṃghādisesā.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuṃ ca bhikkhuniṃ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

āroceyyā 'ti āroceyya itthiyaṃ vā purisassa vā gahatṭhassa vā pabbajitassa vā.

aññatra bhikkhusammutiyaṃ 'ti ṭhapetvā bhikkhusammutiṃ.

atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti kulapariyantā na āpattipariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca, atthi bhikkhusammuti n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā. āpattipariyantā nāma āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti ettakāhi āpattihi ārocetabbo 'ti. kulapariyantā nāma kulāni pariggahitāni honti ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca nāma āpattiyo ca pariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca pariggahitāni honti ettakāhi āpattihi ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā nāma āpattiyo ca apariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca apariggahitāni honti. āpattipariyante yā āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti tā āpattiyo ṭhapetvā aññāhi āpattihi āroceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. kulapariyante yāni kulāni pariggahitāni

honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpattipariyante ca kulapariyante ca yâ âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti tâ âpattiyo ðhapetvâ yâni kulâni pariggahitâni honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññâhi âpattihi aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva âpattipariyante na kulapariyante anâpatti. || 1 ||

duţţhullâya âpattiya duţţhullâpattisaññi anupasampannassa âroceti aññatra bhikkhusammutiya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţţhullâya âpattiya vematiko an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţţhullâya âpattiya aduţţhullâpattisaññi an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. aduţţhullam âpattim âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duţţhullam vâ aduţţhullam vâ ajjhâcâram âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiya duţţhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiya aduţţhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti vatthum âroceti no âpattim, âpattim âroceti no vatthum, bhikkhusammutiya, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlaviyam viharati Aggâlave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammam karontâ pathaviṃ khaṇanti pi khaṇâpenti pi. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiya pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pi. ekindriyam samaṇâ Sakyaputtiya jivam viheṭhenti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma Âlavikâ bhikkhû pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pathaviṃ khaṇatha pi khaṇâpetha pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pathaviṃ khaṇissatha pi khaṇâpessatha pi. jîvasaññino hi mogha-



purisā manussā pathaviyā. n' etam moghapurisā appa-  
sannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave  
imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu pathaviṃ khaṇeyya vā khaṇapeyya  
vā, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

pathavi nāma, dve pathaviyo, jātā ca pathavi ajātā ca  
pathavi. jātā nāma pathavi suddhapamsu suddhamattikā  
appapāsāṇā appasakkharā appakāṭhalā appamarumbā appa-  
vālikā yebhuyyena pamsu yebhuyyena mattikā ; adaḍḍhāpi  
vuccati jātā pathavi ; yo pi pamsupuñño vā mattikāpuñño vā  
atirekacātumāsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati jātā pathavi.  
ajātā nāma pathavi suddhapāsāṇā suddhasakkharā suddha-  
kāṭhalā suddhamarumbā suddhavālikā appapamsu appamatti-  
kā yebhuyyena pāsāṇā yebhuyyena sakkharā yebhuyyena  
kāṭhalā yebhuyyena marumbā yebhuyyena vālikā ; daḍḍhāpi  
vuccati ajātā pathavi, yo pi pamsupuñño vā mattikāpuñño vā  
omakacātumāsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati ajātā pathavi.

khaṇeyyā 'ti sayam khaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. khaṇā-  
peyyā 'ti aññam āṇāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim āṇatto  
bahukam pi khaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pathaviyā pathaviṣaṇṇī khaṇati vā khaṇāpeti vā bhindati  
vā bhedāpeti vā dahati vā dahāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa.  
pathaviyā vematiko khaṇati vā . . . dahāpeti vā, āpatti  
dukkaṭassa. pathaviyā apathaviṣaṇṇī khaṇati vā . . . dahā-  
peti vā, anāpatti. apathaviyā pathaviṣaṇṇī, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. apathaviyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apathaviyā  
apathaviṣaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti imaṃ jāna imaṃ dehi imaṃ āhara iminā attho  
imaṃ kappiyam karohīti bhaṇati, asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajā-  
nantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

musā, omasa-pesuṇṇam, pada-seyyāya ve duve,  
aṇṇatra viññunā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā 'ti.  
paṭhamo vaggo.

## PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ viharati Aggâḷave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammaṃ karontâ rukkhamaṃ chindanti pi chedâpenti pi, aññataro pi Âlaviko bhikkhu rukkhamaṃ chindati, tasmim rukkhe adhivatthâ devatâ taṃ bhikkhumaṃ etad avoca : mā bhante attano bhavanaṃ kattukāmo mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ chindīti. so bhikkhu anādiyanto chindi yeva tassā ca devatāya dārakassa bāhumaṃ ākoṭesi. atha kho tassā devatāya etad ahosi : yaṃ nūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhumaṃ idh' eva jīvītā voropeyyā ti. atha kho tassā devatāya etad ahosi : na kho me taṃ patirūpaṃ yāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhumaṃ idh' eva jīvītā voropeyyā. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ āroceyyā ti. atha kho sā devatā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. sādhu sādhu devate, sādhu kho tvamaṃ devate taṃ bhikkhumaṃ jīvītā na voropesi. sac' aṇṇa tvamaṃ devate taṃ bhikkhumaṃ jīvītā voropeyyāsi, bahuṃ ca tvamaṃ devate apuññaṃ pasaveyyāsi. gaccha tvamaṃ devate, amukasmim okāse rukkho vivitto, tasmim upagacchā 'ti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā rukkhamaṃ chindissanti pi chedāpessanti pi. ekindriyaṃ samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā jīvaṃ viheṭhenti. assosumaṃ kho bhikkhû tesamaṃ manussaṇaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khīyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Âlavikâ bhikkhû rukkhamaṃ chindissanti pi chedāpessanti pīti — pa —. saccamaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave rukkhamaṃ chindatha pi chedāpetha pīti. saccamaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā rukkhamaṃ chindissathāpi chedāpessathāpi. jīvasaṇṇino hi moghapurisā manussā rukkhasmim. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

bhūtagāmapātabyatāya pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

bhūtagāmo nāma, pañca bijajātāni, mūlabijaṃ khandhabijaṃ phalubijaṃ aggabijaṃ bijabijaṃ c' eva pañcamamaṃ.

mūlabijam nāma haliddi sīṅgiveram vacam vacattham ativisaṃ kaṭukarohiṇi usiram bhaddamuttakam yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi mūle jāyanti mūle sañjāyanti, etaṃ mūlabijam nāma. khandhabijam nāma assattho nigrodho pilakkho udumbaro kacchako kapiṭhano yāni vā pana aññāni pi atthi khandhe jāyanti khandhe sañjāyanti, etaṃ khandhabijam nāma. phalubijam nāma ucchu velu naḷo yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi pabbe jāyanti pabbe sañjāyanti, etaṃ phalubijam nāma. aggabijam nāma ajjukam phaṇijjakam hiriveram yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi agge jāyanti agge sañjāyanti, etaṃ aggabijam nāma. bijabijam nāma pubbaṇṇam aparāṇṇam yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi bīje jāyanti bīje sañjāyanti, etaṃ bijabijam nāma. || 1 ||

bīje bijasaññi chindati vā chedāpeti vā bhindati vā bhedāpeti vā pacati vā pacāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bīje vematiko chindati vā . . . pacāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bīje abijasaññi chindati vā . . . pacāpeti vā, anāpatti. abīje bijasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abīje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abīje abijasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti imam jāna imam dehi imam āhara iminā attho imam kappiyam karohīti bhaṇati, asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo anācāram ācaritvā saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyunṇijyamāno aññen' aññam paṭicarati: ko āpanno kiṃ āpanno kismim āpanno katham āpanno kam bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyunṇijyamāno aññen' aññam paṭicarissati: ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyunṇijyamāno aññen' aññam paṭicarasi: ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . bhaṇathā 'ti.

n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa —  
vigarahitvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :  
tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavā-  
dakam ropetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave ropetabbam.  
byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu  
me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo bhikkhu saṃghamajjhe  
āpattiyaṃ anuyuññijyamāno aññen' aññam paṭicarati. yadi  
saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno añña-  
vādakam ropeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho.  
ayaṃ Channo . . . paṭicarati. saṃgho Channassa bhikkhu-  
no aññavādakam ropeti. yassāyasmato khamati Channassa  
bhikkhuno aññavādakassa ropanā so tuṇh' assa, yassa na  
kkhamati so bhāseyya. ropitam saṃghena Channassa bhi-  
kkhuno aññavādakam. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ anekapariyāyena  
vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave  
imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

aññavādaḷe pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam  
paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe  
āpattiyaṃ anuyuññijyamāno aññen' aññam paṭicaranto āpattim  
āpajjissāmīti tuṇhibhūto saṃgham viheseti. ye te bhikkhū  
appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo  
saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññijyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃgham  
vihesessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Channa saṃgha-  
majjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññijyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃgham vi-  
hesesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā :  
kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . .  
vihesessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādaya  
— pa — vigarahitvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū  
āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno  
vihesakam ropetu. evañ ca pana . . . (as above, ch. 1 ;  
instead of aññavādakam read vihesakam ; instead of aññen'  
aññam paṭicarati read tuṇhibhūto saṃgham viheseti) . . .  
imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

aññavādaḷe vihesake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

aññavâdako nâma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiyaṃ vâ anuyuññijyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâṭetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko âpanno kiṃ âpanno kismiṃ âpanno kathaṃ âpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathâ 'ti, eso aññavâdako nâma.

vihesako nâma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiyaṃ vâ anuyuññijyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâṭetukâmo tuṇhibhûto saṃghaṃ viheseti, eso vihesako nâma.

aropite aññavâdake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiyaṃ vâ anuyuññijyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâṭetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aropite vihesake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ . . . na ugghâṭetukâmo tuṇhibhûto saṃghaṃ viheseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ropite aññavâdake . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ropite vihesake . . . viheseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi aññavâdake vihesake âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ajânanto pucchati, gilâno na katheti, saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, saṃghabhedo vâ saṃgharâji vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ karissatîti na katheti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

dutiyaṃ.

### PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senâsanaṃ ca paññâpeti bhattâni ca uddisati. tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû navakâ c' eva honti appapuññâ

ca, yāni saṃghassa lāmakāni senāsanāni tāni tesam pāpuṇanti lāmakāni ca bhattāni. te āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpenti: chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha: ujjhāpanake pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ o' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū bhagavatā ujjhāpanakaṃ paṭikkhittan ti ettāvatā bhikkhū sossantīti bhikkhūnaṃ sāmanta āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ khīyanti: chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te . . . (*as ch. 1; instead of bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha etc. read khīyissatha*) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

ujjhāpanakaṃ nāma, upasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam senāsanapaññāpakam vā bhattuddesakam vā yāgubhājakam vā phalabhājakam vā khajjabhājakam vā appamattakavissajjakam vā avaṇṇam kattukāmo ayasaṃ kattukāmo maṅkum kattukāmo upasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi ujjhāpanake khīyanake āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampannaṃ saṃghena asammatam senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . . maṅkum kattukāmo upasampannaṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā ujjhāpeti vā

khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam vā asammataṃ vā senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . . mañkum kattukāmo upasampannaṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontam ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihīyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū hemantike kāle ajjhokāse senāsanam paññāpetvā kāyam otāpento kāle ārocite tam pakkamantā n' eva uddharimāsu na uddharāpesum anāpucchā pakkamimāsu. senāsanam ovattam hoti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhū ajjhokāse senāsanam paññāpetvā tam pakkamantā n' eva uddharissanti na uddharāpeessanti anāpucchā pakkamissanti, senāsanam ovattam ti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū ajjhokāse — la — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghikam mañcam vā piṭṭham vā bhisim vā kocchiṃ vā ajjhokāse santharivā vā santharāpetvā vā tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. evaṇ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpetaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ajjhokāse vasitvā kālass' eva senāsanam atiharanti. addasa kho bhagavā te bhikkhū kālass' eva senāsanam atiharante, disvāna etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭha māse avassikasamkete

maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇḍale vā yattha kākā vā kulalā vā na  
ūhananti tattha senāsanaṃ nikkhipitun ti. ||2||1||

yo paṇā'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

mañco nāma, cattāro mañcā, masārako bundikābaddho  
kuḷirapādako āhaccapādako.

pīṭham nāma, cattāri pīṭhāni, masārakaṃ bundikābaddham  
kuḷirapādakaṃ āhaccapādakaṃ.

bhisi nāma pañca bhisiyo unṇabhisi colabhisi vākabhisi  
tiṇabhisi paṇṇabhisi.

kocchaṃ nāma vākamayaṃ vā usīramayaṃ vā muñjama-  
yaṃ vā babbajamayaṃ vā anto samveṭhetvā baddham hoti.

santharitvā 'ti sayam santharitvā. santharāpetvā 'ti  
aññaṃ santharāpetvā. anupasampannaṃ santharāpeti, tassa  
palibodho. upasampannaṃ santharāpeti, santhārakassa  
palibodho.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyā 'ti na sayam uddha-  
reyya. na uddharāpeyyā 'ti na aññaṃ uddharāpeyya.

anāpuccham vā gaccheyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaṇeraṃ  
vā ārāmaṃ vā anāpucchā majjhimaṃ purisaṃ leḍḍupātaṃ  
atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī ajjhokāse santharitvā vā santha-  
rāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddha-  
rāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa.  
saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññī ajjho-  
kāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. cimilikaṃ vā  
uttarattaraṇaṃ vā bhummattharaṇaṃ vā taṭṭikaṃ vā  
cammakhaṇḍaṃ vā pādapuñchaṇiṃ vā phalakapīṭhaṃ vā  
ajjhokāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike  
saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññaṃ  
puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati,  
āpuccham gacchati, otāpento gacchati, kenaci palibuddham  
hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.



## PĀCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saḥāyakā honti. te vasantāpi ekato 'va vasanti pakkamantāpi ekato 'va pakkamanti. te aññatarasmiṃ saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharimṣu na uddharāpesuṃ anāpucchā pakkamimṣu. senāsaṇaṃ upacikāhi khāyitaṃ hoti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharissanti na uddharāpessanti anāpucchā pakkamissanti, senāsaṇaṃ upacikāhi khāyitaṃ ti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre . . . n' eva uddharimṣu na uddharāpesuṃ anāpucchā pakkamimṣu . . . khāyitaṃ ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisaṃ saṃghike vihāre . . . khāyitaṃ. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpucchā vā gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

seyyaṃ nāma bhisi cimilikā uttarattharaṇaṃ bhummattharaṇaṃ tatṭhikā cammakhaṇḍo nisīdanāṃ paccattharaṇaṃ tiṇasanthāro paṇṇasanthāro.

santharitvā 'ti sayāṃ santharitvā. santharāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ santharāpetvā.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyā 'ti na sayāṃ uddhareyya. na uddharāpeyyā 'ti na aññaṃ uddharāpeyya. anāpucchā vā gaccheyyā 'ti bhikkhuṃ vā sāmaṇeraṃ vā ārā-

mikam vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa ārāmassa parikkhepam atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa ārāmassa upacāram atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

samghike samghikasaññī seyyam santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. samghike vematiko seyyam . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. samghike puggalikasaññī seyyam . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. viharassa upacāre vā upaṭṭhānasālāyam vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaule vā seyyam . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. mañcam vā piṭham vā vihāre vā viharass' upacāre vā upaṭṭhānasālāyam vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaule vā santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike samghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati, āpuccham gacchati, kenaci palibuddham hoti, sāpekkho gantvā tattha ṭhito āpucchati, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū varaseyyāyo palibuddhanti. therā bhikkhū vuṭṭhāpentī. atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam etad ahoṣi: kena nu kho mayam upāyena idh' eva vassam vaseyyāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyam kappenti yassa sambādho bhavissati so pakkamissatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyam kappessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . .

ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave there . . . kappethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā there . . . kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasā-dāya — pa — evaṇi ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihāre jānam pubbupagatam bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyam kappeyya yassa sambā-dho bhavissati so pakkamissatīti etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññam, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti — la —.

samghiko nāma vihāro samghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

jānāti nāma, vuḍḍho 'ti jānāti, gilāno 'ti jānāti, samghassa dinno 'ti jānāti.

anupakhajjā 'ti anupavisitvā.

seyyam kappeyyā 'ti mañcassa vā pīṭhassa vā pavisantassa vā nikkhamantassa vā upacāre seyyam santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññam ti na añño koci paccayo hoti anupakhajja seyyam kappetum. ||1||

samghike samghikasaññī anupakhajja seyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. samghike vematiko an. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. samghike puggalikasaññī an. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mañcassa vā pīṭhassa vā pavisantassa vā nikkhamantassa vā upacāram ṭhapetvā seyyam santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. vihārassa upacāre vā upatṭhānasālāyam vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇḍale vā ajjhokāse vā seyyam santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike samghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilāno pavisati, sītena vā uṇhena vā pīlito pavisati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭham.

## PĀCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū aññataram paccanti-mam mahāvihāram paṭisaṃkharonti idha mayam vassam vasissāma 'ti. addasāmsu kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihāram paṭisaṃkharonte, disvāna evam āhamsu : ime āvuso sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū vihāram paṭisaṃkharonti. handa ne vuṭṭhāpessāma 'ti. ekacce evam āhamsu : āgamethāvuso yāva paṭisaṃkharonti, paṭisaṃkhate vuṭṭhāpessāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū etad avocum : uttHetāvuso, amhākam vihāro pāpuṇātīti. nanu āvuso paṭigacce' eva ācikkhitabbam, mayaṃ c' aññaṃ paṭisaṃkhareyyāma 'ti. nanu āvuso saṃghiko vihāro 'ti. āmāvuso saṃghiko vihāro 'ti. uttHetāvuso, amhākam vihāro pāpuṇātīti. mahallako āvuso vihāro, tumhe pi vasatha mayam pi vasissāma 'ti. uttHetāvuso, amhākam vihāro pāpuṇātīti kupitā anattamanā givāyam gahetvā nikkadḍhanti. te nikkadḍhiyamānā rodanti. bhikkhū evam āhamsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā amhe saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍhantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhū saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍhissantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitā . . . nikkadḍhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupitā . . . nikkadḍhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum kupito anattamano saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍheyya vā nikkadḍhāpeyya vā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho āhatacitto khilajāto.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

nikkaḍḍheyyā 'ti gabbhe gahetvā pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvā bahi nikkadḍhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvāre atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. nikkadḍhāpeyyā 'ti, aññaṃ āṇāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakiṃ āṇatto bahuke pi dvāre atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī kupito anattamano nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko kupito . . . nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññī kupito . . . nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. tassa parikkhāraṃ nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. vihārassa upacārā vā upatthānasālāya vā maṇḍapā vā rukkhamūlā vā ajjhokāsā vā nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasaṃpannaṃ vihārā vā vihārassa upacārā vā . . . ajjhokāsā vā n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññaṃsa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti alajjīṃ nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, ummattakaṃ n. vā n. vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, bhaṇḍanakāraṃ kalahakāraṃ vivāḍakāraṃ bhassakāraṃ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃ n. vā n. vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, antevāsikaṃ vā saddhivihārikaṃ vā na sammāvattantaṃ n. vā n. vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena dve bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā eko heṭṭhā viharati eko upari. uparimo bhikkhu āhaccapādakam mañcam sahasā abhinisīdi. mañcapādo nippaṭitvā heṭṭhimassa bhikkhuno matthake avatthāsi, so bhikkhu vissaram akāsi. bhikkhū upadhāvitvā tam bhikkhum etad avocum: kissa tvam āvuso vissaram akāsi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam sahasā abhinisīdissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu saṃghike . . . abhinisīdasi. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghike . . . abhinisīdissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam vā pīṭham vā abhinisīdeyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

vehāsakuṭi nāma majjhimassa purisassa sisaghaṭṭā.

āhaccapādako nāma mañco aṅge vijjhivā ṭhito hoti.

āhaccapādakam nāma pīṭham aṅge vijjhivā ṭhitam hoti.

abhinisīdeyyā 'ti, tasmim abhinisīdati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

abhinipajjeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam vā pīṭham vā abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññī . . . abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti avehāsakuṭiyā, sisaghaṭṭāya, heṭṭhā aparibhogam hoti, padarasañcitam hoti, paṭāṇi dinnā hoti, tasmim ṭhito gaṇhāti vā laggeti vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

atṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Channassa upatthāko mahāmatto āyasmato Channassa vihāram kārāpeti. atha kho āyasmā Channo katapariyositam vihāram punappunam chādāpeti punappunam limpāpeti. atibhārito vihāro paripati. atha kho āyasmā Channo tīṇaṃ ca kaṭṭhaṃ ca samkaḍḍhanto aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa yavakhettaṃ dūsesi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā amhākaṃ yavakhettaṃ dūsessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa brāhmaṇassa ujjhāyantassa khīyantassa vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo katapariyositam vihāram punappunam chādāpessati punappunam limpāpessati, atibhārito vihāro paripatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tvam Channa katapariyositam . . . paripatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigharāhi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa katapariyositam . . . paripati. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

mahallakam pana bhikkhunā vihāram kārayamānena yāva dvāraḥkosā aggalaṭṭhapanāya ālokaśandhiparikammāya dvitticchadanassa pariyāyam appaharite ṭhitena adhiṭṭhātabbam. tato ce uttari appaharite pi ṭhito adhiṭṭhaheyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

mahallako nāma vihāro sassāmiko vuccati.

vihāro nāma ullitto vā hoti avalitto vā ullittāvalitto vā.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

yāva dvāraḥkosā 'ti piṭṭhasamghāṭassa samantā hatthapāsā.

aggalaṭṭhapanāyā 'ti dvāraṭṭhapanāya.

ālokaśandhiparikammāyā 'ti vāṭapānaparikammāya seta-vaṇṇam kālavaṇṇam gerukaparikkammam mālākamman latākamman makaradantakam pañcapaṭṭhikam.

dvitticchadanassa pariyāyaṃ appaharite t̥hitenā adhiṭṭhātabban ti, haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ. sace harite t̥hito adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. maggena chādentassa dve magge adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ maggaṃ āṇāpetvā pakkamitabbāṃ. pariyāyena chādentassa dve pariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ pariyāyaṃ āṇāpetvā pakkamitabbāṃ.

tato ce uttari appaharite pi t̥hito adhiṭṭhaheyyā 'ti, iṭṭhakāya chādentassa iṭṭhakiṭṭhakāya āpatti pācittiyassa. silāya chādentassa silāya silāya āpatti pācittiyassa. sudhāya chādentassa piṇḍe piṇḍe āpatti pācittiyassa. tiṇena chādentassa karaḷe karaḷe āpatti pācittiyassa. paṇṇena chādentassa paṇṇe paṇṇe āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atirekadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvittipariyāye vematiko adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. ūnakasaññi adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. ūnakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvittipariyāye, ūnakadvittipariyāye, leṇe, guhāya, tiṇakuṭikāya, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, vāsāgāraṃ t̥hapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Āḷavikā bhikkhū navakammaṃ karontā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ pi mattikaṃ pi siṅcanti pi siṅcāpenti pi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Āḷavikā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessanti pīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpetha pīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessatha pi.



n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa —  
evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam sappāṇakam udakam tiṇam vâ  
mattikam vâ siñceyya vâ siñcāpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vâ jānāti aññe vâ tassa ārocenti.

siñceyyâ 'ti sayam siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. siñcāpeyyâ  
'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim ânatto bahu-  
kam pi siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sappāṇake sappāṇakasaññi tiṇam vâ mattikam vâ siñcati  
vâ siñcāpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sappāṇake vematiko  
. . . siñcāpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sappāṇake appāṇa-  
kasaññi . . . siñcāpeti vâ, anâpatti. appāṇake sappāṇaka-  
saññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. appāṇake vematiko, âpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. appāṇake appāṇakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, ummattakassa,  
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

bhûtam, aññâya, ujjhāyam, pakkamantena te duve,  
pubbe, nikkaddhan'-âhacca dvâra-sappāṇakena câ 'ti.

bhûtagāmaṇavaggo dutiyo.

## PÂCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati  
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana  
samayena therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantâ lâbhino  
honti civarapiṇḍapâtasenâsanagilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâ-  
rânam. atha kho chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam etad  
ahosi : etarahi kho âvuso therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ova-  
dantâ lâbhino honti civaraparikkhârânam. handâvuso  
mayam pi bhikkhuniyo ovaḍamâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ  
bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ etad avocum : amhe

pi bhaginiyo upasamkamatha, mayam pi ovadissāma 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā divasaṃ tiracchānakathāya vītināmetvā uyyojesun gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā bhagavantā abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhamsu. ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etad avoca: kacci bhikkhuniyo ovādo iddho ahoṣīti. kuto bhante ovādo iddho bhavissati, ayyā chabbaggiyā parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojesun ti. atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā . . . sampahamsitā bhagavantā abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamghaṃ sannipātāpetvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunovādakaṃ sammannitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. paṭhamaṃ bhikkhu yācitabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallāṃ saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovādakaṃ sammanneyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovādakaṃ sammannati. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunovādakassa sammuti . . . bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — la — tatiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi: suṇātu me . . . bhāseyya. sammato saṃghena itthannāmo bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako. khamati . . . dhārayāmiti.

atha kho bhagavā chabbaggiye bhikkhū anekapariyāyena

vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya — pa — evaṇi ca pana bhikkhave  
imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya,  
pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇi c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhūnam sikkhâpadam paṭi-  
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena therâ bhikkhū sammata bhikkhu-  
niyo ovadantâ tath' eva lâbhino honti cīvarapiṇḍapâtasenâ-  
sanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhârānam. atha kho chabba-  
ggiyānam bhikkhūnam etad ahosi : etarahi kho āvuso therâ  
bhikkhū sammata bhikkhuniyo ovadantâ tath' eva lâbhino  
honti cīvara<sup>o</sup>parikkhârānam. handāvuso mayam pi nissī-  
mam gantvâ aññāmaññam bhikkhunovādakam sammannitvâ  
bhikkhuniyo ovadāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhū  
nissīmam gantvâ aññ. bh. samm. bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ  
etad avocum : mayam pi bhaginiyo sammata, amhe pi upa-  
samkamatha, mayam pi ovadissāma 'ti. atha kho tâ bhi-  
kkhuniyo . . . (etc. as above, ch. 1) . . . vigarahitvâ  
dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhi-  
kkhave aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgatam bhikkhum bhikkhu-  
novādakam sammannitum : silavâ hoti pâtimokkhasamva-  
rasamvuto viharati âcāragocarasampanno anumattesu vajjesu  
bhayadassāvi samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu, bahussuto  
hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammâ âdikalyāṇâ majjhe  
kalyāṇâ pariyosānakalyāṇâ sâttham sabyañjanam kevalapari-  
punṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathârūp'  
assa dhammâ bahussutâ honti dhâtâ vacasâ paricitâ ma-  
nasānupekkhitâ diṭṭhiyâ suppaṭividdhâ, ubhayāni kho pan'  
assa pâtimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni  
suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, kalyāṇa-  
vâco hoti kalyāṇavâkkaraṇo, yebhuyyena bhikkhunīnam  
piyo hoti manāpo, paṭibalo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, na  
kho pan' etaṃ bhagavantam uddissa pabbajitâya kâsāya-  
vatthavasanâya garudhammam ajjhâpannapubbo hoti, vīsati-  
vasso vâ hoti atirekavīsativasso vâ. anujānāmi bhikkhave  
imehi aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgatam bhikkhum bhikkhu-  
vādakam sammannitum ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

asammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammena asammato.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti aṭṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekato upasampannam ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tena sammatena bhikkhunā pariveṇaṃ sammajjitvā pāniyaṃ paribhojaniyaṃ upatṭhāpetvā āsanam paññāpetvā dutiyaṃ gahetvā nisīditabbam. bhikkhunihi tattha gantvā taṃ bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīditabbam. tena bhikkhunā pucchitabbā: samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇanti, vattanti bhaginiyo aṭṭha garudhammā 'ti. sace vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetabbo. sace na vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti, osāretabbā: vassasatupasampannāya bhikkhuniyā tadahupasampannassa bhikkhuno abhivādanam paccuṭṭhānam añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ kātabbam; ayam pi dhammo sakkatvā garukatvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. na bhikkhuniyā abhikkhuke āvāse vassaṃ vasitabbam; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamanīyo. anvaddhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dhammā paccāsimṣitabbā uposathapucchakaṇi ca ovādupasaṃkamanaṇi ca; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamanīyo. vassaṃ vutthāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosaṃghe tīhi ṭhānehi pavāretabbam ditṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamanīyo. garudhammam ajjhāpannāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosaṃghe pakkhamānattaṃ caritabbam; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo. dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya ubhatosaṃghe upasampadā pariyesitabbā; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo. na bhikkhuniyā kepaṇi pariyāyena bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhāsitaṃ; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo. ajjatagge ovaṇo bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūsu vacanapatho, anovaṇo bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūsu vacanapatho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇantaṃ aññaṃ dhammam bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace vagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇantaṃ aṭṭha garudhamme bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ovādaṃ aniyyādetvā aññaṃ dhammam bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vematiko ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adh. adh. v. bh. samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko vaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī vaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī samaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko samaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . vematiko ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puṭṭho kaṭheti, aññass' atthāya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

paṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadanti pariyāyena. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Cūlapanthakassa pariyāyo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaḍitum. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhamsu : na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, taññeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūlapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Cūlapanthako ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Cūlapanthakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Cūlapanthako etad avoca : samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti. vattanti bhaginiyo attha garudhammā 'ti. vattant' ayyā 'ti. eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetvā imaṃ udānaṃ punappunaṃ abhāsi :

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato sokā na bhavanti tādino upasantassa sadā satimato 'ti.

bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhamsu : nanu avocumhā na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, taññeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūlapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. assosi kho āyasmā Cūlapanthako tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho āyasmā Cūlapanthako vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti dhūmāyati pi pajjalati pi antarāpi dhāyati taññeva udānaṃ bhaṇati aññāñi ca bahum buddhavacanaṃ. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhamsu : acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho na vata no ito pubbe ovādo evaṃ iddho bhūtapubbo yathā ayyasa Cūlapanthakassā 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Cūlapanthako tā bhikkhuniyo yāva samandhakārā ovaḍitvā uyyojesi gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālass' eva nagaraṃ pavisanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : abrahmacāriniyo imā bhikkhuniyo, ārāme bhikkhūhi saddhīm vasitvā idāni nagaraṃ pavisantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussā-

nam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Cūlapanthako atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadiassatīti — la —. saecam kira tvam Cūlapanthaka atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadasīti. saecam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam Cūlapanthaka . . . ovadissasi. n' etam Cūlapanthaka appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

sammato ce pi bhikkhu atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

sammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammena sammato.

atthamgate suriye 'ti oggate suriye.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti atthahi vā garudhammehi aññena vā dhammena ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atthamgate atthamgatasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthamgate vematiko ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthamgate anathamgatasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekato-upasampannam ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anathamgate atthamgatasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anathamgate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anathamgate anathamgatasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesam dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puṭṭho katheti, aññass' atthāya bhaṇantam bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusim Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayam upasamkamitvā chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : eth' ayye

ovādaṃ gamissāma 'ti. yaṃ hi mayaṃ ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāraṇā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva amhe ovaḍantīti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadissantīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ . . . ovadissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . ovadathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . ovadissatha, n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ o' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī gilānā hoti. therā bhikkhū yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamī etaḍ avocuṃ: kacci te Gotamī khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. na me ayyā khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyā dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na desesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. nisajja kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamī etaḍ avoca: kacci te Gotamī khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe me bhante therā bhikkhū āgantvā dhammaṃ desenti, tena me phāsu hoti. idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittān ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na desenti, tena me na phāsu hotīti. atha kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamī dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsetvā utthāyāsanā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmīṃ nidāne etasmīṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā gilānaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ovadituṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:



yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunûpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā  
bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam.  
tatthāyaṃ samayo : gilānā hoti bhikkhunī, ayaṃ tattha  
samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.  
bhikkhunûpassayo nāma yattha bhikkhuniyo ekarattam pi  
vasanti.

upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.  
bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.  
ovadeyyā 'ti aṭṭhabhi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācitti-  
yassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.  
gilānā nāma bhikkhunī na sakkoti ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya  
vā gantum. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññī bhikkhunûpassayaṃ  
upasaṃkamitvā aññatra samayā ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.  
upasampannāya vematiko . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.  
upasampannāya anupasampannasaññī . . . ovadati, āpatti  
pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
ekatoupasampannāya ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-  
sampannāya upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-  
sampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya  
anupasampannasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento . . .  
(as Pāc. XXII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyaṃ.

## PACITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantā lābhino honti  
cīvarapiṇḍapātasena sanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ.  
chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : na bahukatā therā  
bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, āmisahetu therā bhikkhū

bhikkhuniyo ovađantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vakkhanti : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ vadetha : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā evaṃ vakkhatha : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya : āmisahetu therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovađantīti, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

āmisahetū 'ti cīvarahetu piṇḍapātahetu senāsanahetu gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu sakkārahetu garukārahetu mānanahetu vandanahetu pūjanahetu.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti upasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam bhikkhunovādaṃ avaṇṇam kattukāmo ayasaṃ kattukāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovađatīti bhaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ avaṇṇam k. ayasaṃ k. maṅkuṃ k. evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovađatīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam vā asammataṃ vā bhikkhunovādaṃ avaṇṇam kattukāmo . . . bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovađantaṃ bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

## PĀCITTIIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : gaccha bhagini amukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. sāpi kho evam āha : gacch' ayya asukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. te abhinhadassanena sandiṭṭhā ahesum. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa cīvaram bhājiyyati. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ovādam gantvā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. ekamantaṃ uthitaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhunim so bhikkhu etad avoca : ayaṃ me bhagini cīvarapaṭiviso, sādīyissasīti. ām' ayya dubbala-cīvara' mhiṭi. atha kho so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsi. so pi kho bhikkhu dubbala-cīvaro hoti. bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum : karohi dāni te āvuso cīvaran ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnam etam atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dassatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsi. saccam bhagavā. nīatikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā santaṃ vā asantaṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dassasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ o' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ bhikkhūnānaṃ pārivattakaṃ cīvaram na denti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhākaṃ pārivattakaṃ

cīvaram na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsam bhikkhunīnam . . . vipācentīnam. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannam pārivattakam dātum : bhikkhussa, bhikkhuniyā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇerassa, sāmaṇeriyā. anujānāmi bhikkhave imesam pañcannam pārivattakam dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dadeyya aññatra pārivattakā, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

cīvaram nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

aññatra pārivattakā 'ti ṭhapetvā pārivattakam deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī cīvaram deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya nātikasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupa-sampannāya cīvaram deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya nātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti nātikāya, pārivattakam, parittena vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam, bhikkhunī vissāsam gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, cīvaram ṭhapetvā aññam parikkhāram deti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

pañcamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi paṭṭho hoti cīvarakammam kātum.

aññatarā bhikkhunī yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca : sādhu me bhante ayyo cīvaraṃ sibbetū 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbetvā surattam suparikamma-kataṃ katvā majjhe paṭibhānacittam vuṭṭhāpetvā samharitvā nikkhipi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca : kahan taṃ bhante cīvaraṃ ti. handa bhagini imaṃ cīvaraṃ, yathāsamhaṭaṃ haritvā nikkhipitvā yadā bhikkhunisamgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā imaṃ cīvaraṃ pārūpitvā bhikkhunisamghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaraṃ yathāsamhaṭaṃ haritvā yadā bhikkhunisamgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā taṃ cīvaraṃ pārūpitvā bhikkhunisamghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchati. manussā . . . vipācenti : yāva chinnikā imā bhikkhuniyo dhuttikā ahirikāyo, yatra hi nāma cīvare paṭibhānacittam vuṭṭhāpessantīti. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : kass' idaṃ kamman ti. ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. ye pi te chinnakā dhuttakā ahirikā tesam pi evarūpaṃ na sobheyya, kim pan' ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. nātikā te Udāyi aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā pāsādikaṃ vā apāsādikaṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbeyya vā sibbāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāma-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

sibbeyyā 'ti sayam sabbeti, ārapathe ārapathe āpatti pācittiyassa. sabbāpeyyā 'ti aññam āṇāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim āṇatto bahukam pi sabbeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññi cīvaram sabbeti vā sabbāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupasampannāya cīvaram sabbeti vā sabbāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya aññātikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya ñātikasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ñātikāya, cīvaram ṭhapetvā aññam parikkhāram sabbeti vā sabbāpeti vā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chatṭham.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: yath' eva mayam sapajāpatikā āhiṇḍāma, evam ev' ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunhi saddhim āhiṇḍanti. ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjissanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunhi . . . paṭipajjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunhi . . . paṭipajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaram pi, pācittiyam ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhu-

niyo ca Sāketā Sāvattthim addhānamaggam paṭipannā honti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim gamissāma 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjitum. tumhe vā paṭhamam gacchatha mayam vā gamissāma 'ti. ayyā bhante aggapurissā, ayyā 'va paṭhamam gacchantū 'ti. atha kho tāsā bhikkhunīnam pacchā gacchantīnam antarā magge corā acchindimsu ca dūsesum ca. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthim gantvā bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kaṭham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave satthagamanīye magge sāsāṅkasammate sappatibhaye bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaram pi aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tathāyam samayo: satthagamanīyo hoti maggo sāsāṅkasammato sappatibhayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhuni nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti gacchāma bhagini gacchām' ayya, gacchām' ayya gacchāma bhagini, ajja vā hiyyo vā pare vā gacchāma 'ti samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gāmantaram pīti, kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araṇṇe addhayojane addhayojane āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayam.

satthagamanīyo nāma maggo na sakkā hoti vinā satthena gantum. sāsāṅkam nāma tasmim magge corānam nivittakāso dissati bhuttakāso dissati ṭhitakāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati nipannokāso dissati. sappatibhayam nāma tasmim magge corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākoṭitā dissanti.

sappaṭibhayam gantvā appaṭibhayam dassitvā uyyojetabbā  
gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. ||1||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññī ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭi-  
pajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi aññatra samayā, āpatti  
pācittiyassa. samvidahite vematiko . . . samvidahite  
asamvidahitasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu samvi-  
dahati, bhikkhunī na samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. samvi-  
dahite samvidahitasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asamvidahite  
vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asamvidahite asamvidahita-  
saññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, asamvidahitvā gacchati, bhikkhunī samvi-  
dahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena gacchanti, āpa-  
dāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

sattamaṃ.

### PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ  
samvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhanti. manussā . . . vipā-  
centi: yath'eva mayam sapajāpatikā nāvāya kilāma, evam  
ev'ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ samvi-  
dhāya nāvāya kilāntīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam  
manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā  
. . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhi-  
kkhunīhi saddhiṃ samvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhissantīti  
— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ  
samvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.  
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe mogha-  
purisā bhikkhunīhi . . . abhirūhissatha. n' etaṃ mogha-  
purisā . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ samvidhāya  
ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhoga-  
minim vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-  
ñattam hoti. ||1||



tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhu-  
niyo ca Sāketā Sāvattthim addhānamaggaṃ paṭipannā  
honti. antarā magge nadi taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhi-  
kkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim  
uttarissāmā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyā saddhim  
samvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhitum, tumhe vā paṭhamam  
uttaratha mayam vā uttarissāmā 'ti. ayyā bhante aggapu-  
risā, ayyā 'va paṭhamam uttarantū 'ti. atha kho tāsam bhi-  
kkhunīnaṃ pacchā uttarantūnaṃ corā acchindimsu ca dūsesum  
ca. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthim gantvā bhikkhuni-  
naṃ etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . .  
ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . ārocesum. atha kho  
bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham  
katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tiriyaṃta-  
raṇāya bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhi-  
rūhitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ  
uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvi-  
dhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā  
adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyaṃtaraṇāya, pācittiyaṃ  
ti. || 2 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhuni nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti abhirūhāma bhagini abhirūhām' ayya,  
abhirūhām' ayya abhirūhāma bhagini, ajja vā hiyyo vā pare  
vā abhirūhāmā 'ti samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhikkhu-  
niyā abhirūlhe bhikkhu abhirūhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhi-  
kkhu abhirūlhe bhikkhuni abhirūhati, āpatti pācittiyassa.  
ubho vā abhirūhanti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

uddhamgāminin ti ujjavanikāya. adhogāminin ti ojavani-  
kāya. aññatra tiriyaṃtaraṇāyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tiriyaṃtaraṇāya.

kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācitti-  
yassa. agāmake araṇṇe addhayaṃjane addhayaṃjane āpatti  
pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññī ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhati  
uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyaṃtara-

nāya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . (see Pāc. XXVII. 3. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tiriyamāraṇāya, asaṃvidahitvā abhirūhanti, bhikkhunī saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, viṣamketena abhirūhanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

aṭṭhamam.

### PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulūpikā hoti niccabhattikā. tena ca gahapatinā therā bhikkhū nimantitā honti. atha kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ gahapatim etad avoca : kim idam gahapati pahūtam khādaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyattan ti. therā mayā ayye nimantitā 'ti. ke pana te gahapati therā 'ti. ayyo Sāriputto, ayyo Mahāmoggallāno, ayyo Mahākaccāno, ayyo Mahākoṭṭhito, ayyo Mahākappino, ayyo Mahācundo, ayyo Anuruddho, ayyo Revato, ayyo Upāli, ayyo Ānando, ayyo Rāhulo 'ti. kim pana tvam gahapati mahānāge tiṭṭhamāne cetake nimantesīti. ke pana te ayye mahānāgā 'ti. ayyo Devadatto, ayyo Kokāliko, ayyo Kaṭamorakatissako, ayyo Khaṇḍadeviyā putto, ayyo Samuddadatto 'ti. ayaṃ carahi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antarākathā vippakatā atha te therā bhikkhū pavisiṃsu. saccam mahānāgā kho tayā gahapati nimantitā 'ti. idān' eva kho tvam ayye cetake akāsi, idāni mahānāge 'ti gharato ca nikkaddhi niccabhattaṃ ca pacchindi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Devadatto jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Devadatta jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānam . . . bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍa-  
pātaṃ bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-  
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Rājagahā  
pabbajito ñātikulaṃ agamāsi. manussā cirassāpi bhaddanto  
āgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ akāṃsu. tassa kulassa kulūpikā  
bhikkhunī te manusse etad avoca : deth' ayyassa āvuso  
bhattaṃ ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ  
jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitun ti ku-  
kkuccāyanto na paṭiggahehi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritaṃ,  
chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmaṃ gantvā  
bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ.  
atha kho bhagavā etasmim niddāne etasmim pakaraṇe dham-  
mim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave  
pubbe gihisamārambhe jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍa-  
pātaṃ bhuñjitaṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhā-  
padaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍa-  
pātaṃ bhuñjeyya aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā, pācitti-  
yaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.  
jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa āroceti sāmāṃ  
vā āroceti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

paripāceti nāma pubbe adātukāmānaṃ akattukāmānaṃ  
ayyo bhāṇako, ayyo bahussuto, ayyo suttantiko, ayyo vīna-  
yadharo, ayyo dhammakathiko, detha ayyassa, karotha  
ayyassā 'ti : esā paripāceti nāma.

piṇḍapāto nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bho-  
janaṃ.

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā 'ti ṭhapetvā gihisa-  
rambhaṃ. gihisamārambho nāma ñātakā vā honti pavāritā  
vā pakatipaṭiyattā vā.

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyaassa. ||1||

paripācite paripācitasāññī bhuñjati aññatra pubbe gihi-  
samārambhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. paripācite vematiko bh.  
a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripācite aparipācitasāññī bh.  
a. p. g., anāpatti. ekato upasampannāya paripācitam bh.  
a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipācite paripācitasāññī,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipācite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
aparipācite aparipācitasāññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti pubbe gihisamārambhe, sikkhamānā paripāceti,  
sāmaṇerī paripāceti, pañca bhojanāni tḥapetvā sabbattha  
anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena āyasmato Udāyissa purānadutiyikā bhikkhunīsu  
pabbajitā hoti, sā āyasmato Udāyissa santike abhikkhaṇaṃ  
āgacchati, āyasmāpi Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā santike abhi-  
kkhaṇaṃ gacchati. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi  
tassā bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi.  
ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma  
āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ  
kappessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udāyi bhikkhuniyā  
saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā.  
vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tvaṃ mogha-  
purisa bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ  
kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ . . .  
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho  
nisajjaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhuni nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

eko ekāyā 'ti bhikkhu o' eva hoti bhikkhuni ca.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti akkhiṃ vā nikhaṇiyamāne bhamukaṃ vā ukkhiṇiyamāne sīsaṃ vā ukkhiṇiyamāne passitum. sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotum.

nisajjaṃ kappeyyā 'ti: bhikkhuniyā nisinnāya bhikkhu upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne bhikkhunī upanisinnā vā hoti upanipannā vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nisinnā honti ubho vā nipannā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

raho rahosaññī eko ekāya nisajjaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. raho vematiko . . . raho arahosaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. araho rahosaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. araho vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. araho arahosaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisīdati, arahopekkho, aññāvihito nisīdati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

asammata-atthamgatā, upassaya-āmisā-dānena, sībbati, addhānaṃ, nāvaṃ, bhuñjeyya, eko ekāya te dasā 'ti.

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyā avidūre aññatarassa pūgassa āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pavisitvā piṇḍam alabhamānā āvasatham agamaṃsu. manussā cirassāpi bhaddantā āgatā 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivisimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dutiyam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā . . . āvasatham gantvā bhuñjimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi: kiṃ mayam karissāma, ārāmaṃ gantvā hiyyo pi idh' eva āgantabbam bhavissatīti, tatth' eva anuvasitvā

anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjanti. titthiyā apasakkanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā anuvāsivā anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti. na yimesañ ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto, sabbesañ ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvāsivā anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarāhi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ o' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattihim gacchanto yena aññataro āvasatho ten' upasamkamī. manussā cirassāpi thero āgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivisimsu. atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhuttāvissa kharo ābādho uppajji, nāsakkhi tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. atha kho te manussā dutiyam pi divasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avocum : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ anuvāsivā anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukkuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattihim gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhūnā anuvāsivā anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhūnā eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

agilāno nāma, sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. gilāno nāma, na sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ.

âvasathapiṇḍo nâma pañcannam bhojanânam aṇṇataram  
bhojanam sâlâyam vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkhamaṇḍe vâ ajjhokâse  
vâ anodissa yâvadattho paṇṇatto hoti.

agilânena bhikkhunâ sakim bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari  
bhuñjissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjho-  
hâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilâno agilânasaṇṇî tat' uttari âvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjati,  
âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilâna-  
saṇṇî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasaṇṇî, âpatti  
dukkatassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno  
gilânasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânassa, agilâno sakim bhuñjati, gacchanto vâ  
âgacchanto vâ bhuñjati, sâmikâ nimantetvâ bhojenti, odissa  
paṇṇatto hoti, na yâvadattho paṇṇatto hoti, pañca bhoja-  
nâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-  
kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

paṭhamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati  
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena  
Devadatto pahīnalâbhasakkâro sapaṇṇo kulesu viññâpetvâ  
viññâpetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi  
nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiya kulesu v. v. bhuñjissanti.  
kassa sampannam na manâpam, kassa sâdum na ruccatīti.  
assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipâcentānam.  
ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma  
Devadatto sapaṇṇo kulesu v. v. bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam  
kira tvam Devadatta sapaṇṇo kulesu v. v. bhuñjasīti. saccam  
bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam  
moghapurisa sapaṇṇo kulesu v. v. bhuñjissasi. n' etam  
moghapurisa appasannānam vâ pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca  
pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane pâcittiyaṇ ti.

evaṇ o' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhūnam sikkhâpadam paṇ-  
ṇattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussā gilāne bhikkhū bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāśenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvaradānasamaye sacīvarabhattam paṭiyādetvā bhikkhū nimantenti bhojetvā cīvarena acchādessāmā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāśenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. cīvaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvarakārake bhikkhū bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāśenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvarakārasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū manussehi saddhim



addhānaṃ gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: muhuttam āvuso āgametha piṇḍāya carissāma 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānagamanasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||5||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū manussehi saddhiṃ nāvāya gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: muhuttam āvuso tīraṃ upanetha, piṇḍāya carissāma 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave nāvābhirūhanasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo nāvābhirūhanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||6||

tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassam vutthā bhikkhū Rājagaham āgacchanti bhagavantam dassanāya. manussā nānāverajjake bhikkhū passitvā bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā nādhivāsentī . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave mahāsamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo . . . nāvābhirūhanasamayo mahāsamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||7||

tena kho pana samayena raṇṇo Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārasa nāti sālohitō ājīvakesu pabbajito hoti. atha kho so ājīvako yena rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etad avoca : icchāmi ahaṃ mahārāja sabbapāsaṇḍikabhaddaṃ kātun ti. sace tvaṃ bhante buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṭhamāṃ bhojeyyāsi evaṃ kareyyāsi. atha kho so ājīvako bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi : adhiśāsetu me bhikkhū svātānāya bhaddaṃ ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ nādhivāseti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā gaṇabhojanaṃ ti. atha kho so ājīvako yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā bhagavatā saddhīm sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. ekamantaṃ tīhito kho so ājīvako bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : bhavaṃ pi Gotamo pabbajito ahaṃ pi pabbajito, arahati pabbajito pabbajitassa piṇḍaṃ paṭiggaheṭvā. adhiśāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātānāya bhaddaṃ saddhīm bhikkhusaṃghena 'ti. adhiśāsesi bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so ājīvako bhagavato adhiśāsaṃ viditvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave samaṇabbhattasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamasamayo nāvābhirūhanasamayo mahāsamayo samaṇabbhattasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti. ||8||

gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma yattha cattāro bhikkhū pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanaṃ nimantitā bhuñjanti, etaṃ gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti tīṭhetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma antamaso pādāpi phālitaṃ honti, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma anatthate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māso, atthate kaṭhine pañca māsā, cīvaradānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne cīvarakārasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

addhānagamanasamayo nāma aḍḍhayojanaṃ gacchissāmīti bhuñjitabbam, gacchantena bhuñjitabbam, āgateṇa bhuñjitabbam.

nāvābhirūhanasamayo nāma nāvaṃ abhirūhissāmīti bhuñjitabbam, ārūhena bhuñjitabbam, orūhena bhuñjitabbam.

mahāsamayo nāma yattha dve tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā yāpenti, catutthe āgate na yāpenti, mahāsamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

samaṇabhattasamayo nāma yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno bhattaṃ karoti, samaṇabhattasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

aññatra samayā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññī aññatra samayā bhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. gaṇabhojane vematiko . . . gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. na gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti samaye, dve tayo ekato bhuñjanti, piṇḍāya caritvā ekato sannipatitvā bhuñjanti, niccabhattaṃ, salākabhattaṃ, pakkhikaṃ, uposathikaṃ, pāṭipadikaṃ, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 9 ||

dutiyam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyaṃ paṇitānaṃ bhattānaṃ bhattapaṭipāṭi adhiṭṭhitā hoti. atha kho aññatarassa daliddassa kammakāraṇassa etad ahoṣi: na kho idaṃ orakaṃ bhavissati yatha yime manussā sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ karonti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ pi bhattaṃ kareyyā ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakāro yena Kirapatiko ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ Kirapatikaṃ etad avoca: icchāhaṃ ahaṃ ayyaputta buddha-

pamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa bhattaṃ kâtuṃ, dehi me vetanaṃ ti. so pi kho Kirapatiko saddho hoti pasanno. atha kho so Kirapatiko tassa daliddassa kammakârassa abbhatarekaṃ vetanaṃ adâsi. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavantam etad avoca: adhivâsetu me bhante bhagavâ svâtanâya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena 'ti. mahâ kho âvuso bhikkhusaṃgho, jânâhîti. hotu bhante mahâ bhikkhusaṃgho. bahû me badarâ paṭiyattâ, badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. adhivâsesi bhagavâ tuṃhibhâvena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavato adhivâsanam viditvâ utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. assosum kho bhikkhû: daliddena kira kammakârena svâtanâya buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. te kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimsu. assosum kho manussâ daliddena kira kammakârena buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito 'ti. te daliddassa kammakârassa bahukaṃ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam abbiharimsu. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro tassâ rattiyaṃ accayena paṇitaṃ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyâdâpetvâ bhagavato kâlam ârocâpesi: kâlo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ ti. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya yena tassa daliddassa kammakârassa nivesanam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ paññatte âsane nisîdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhattagge bhikkhû parivisati. bhikkhû evam âhaṃsu: thokaṃ âvuso dehi thokaṃ âvuso dehîti. mâ kho tumhe bhante ayam daliddo kammakâro 'ti thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭiganhittha, bahukaṃ me khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyattaṃ. paṭiganhatha bhante yâvadatthan ti. na kho mayam âvuso etaṃkâraṇâ thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭiganhâma, api ca mayam kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimhâ, tena mayam thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭiganhâmâ 'ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ mayâ nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissanti, na câham paṭibalo yâvadattham dâtuṃ ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa daliddassa

kammakārassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā' . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjanti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

paramparabhojane pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilāno hoti. aññataro bhikkhu piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etaḍ avoca: bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alaṃ āvuso, atthi me bhattapaccāsā 'ti. tassa bhikkhuno piṇḍapāto ussūre āhariyittha. so bhikkhu na cittarūpaṃ bhuñji. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā paramparabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

paramparabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvaradānasamaye sacīvarabhattaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā bhikkhū nimantenti bhojetvā cīvarena acchādessāmā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyanta nādhivāseṇti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā paramparabhojanan ti . . . (see Pāc. XXXII. 3; 4) . . . uddiseyyātha:

paramparabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaci-

varam ādāya āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamanena yena aññataram kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā bhagavato ca āyasmato ca Ānandassa bhojanam adamsu. āyasmā Ānando kukkucāyanto na paṭigaṇhāti. gaṇhāhi Ānandā 'ti. alam bhagavā, atthi me bhattapaccāsā 'ti. tena h' Ānanda vikappetvā gaṇhāhīti. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave vikappetvā paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave vikappetabbam : mayham bhattapaccāsam itthannāmassa dammiti. || 4 ||

paramparabhojanam nāma pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito, tam ṭhapetvā aññam pañcannam bhojanānam aññataram bhojanam bhuñjati, etam paramparabhojanam nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma na sakkoti ekāsane nisinno yāvad-attham bhuñjitum, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma . . . cīvarakārasamayo nāma . . . (see Pāc. XXXII).

aññatra samayā bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see Pāc. XXXII) . . . na paramparabhojanasaññī, anāpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti samaye, vikappetvā bhuñjati, dvetayonimantane ekato bhuñjati, nimantanapaṭipāṭiyā bhuñjati, sakalena gāmena nimantito tasmim gāme yattha katthaci bhuñjati, sakalena pūgena nimantito tasmim pūge yattha katthaci bhuñjati, nimantiyamāno bhikkham gahessāmīti bhaṇati, niccabhattake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, paṭipadike, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 5 ||

tatiyaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ saddhâ hoti pasannâ. Kāṇâ gāmake aññatarassa purisassa dinnâ hoti. atha kho Kāṇâ mâtu gharaṃ agamâsi kenacid eva karaṇiyena. atha kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dûtam pâhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇāya āgatan ti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismim viya rittahattham gantun ti pūvaṃ paci. pakke pūve aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu Kāṇamâtāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ pāvisi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ tassa bhikkhuno pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattam pūvaṃ parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dûtam pâhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇāya āgatan ti. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismim viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dûtam pâhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇāya āgataṃ. sace Kāṇâ nāgacchissati ahaṃ aññaṃ pajāpatim ānessāmi. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismim viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. atha kho Kāṇāya sāmiko aññaṃ pajāpatim ānesi. assosi kho Kāṇâ: tena kira purisena aññâ pajāpati ānītā 'ti. sâ rodanti atthāsi. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Kāṇamâtāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Kāṇamâtaraṃ upāsikaṃ bhagavâ etad avoca: kissāyaṃ Kāṇâ rodatīti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavâ Kāṇamâtaraṃ upāsikaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā . . . sampamaṃsetvā utthāyāsanā pakkāmi. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Rājagahā Paṭiyālokaṃ gantukāmo hoti. aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu taṃ satthaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. aññataro upāsako tassa bhikkhuno sattum dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattum dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattum dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattum dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattam pātheyyaṃ parikkhayaṃ

agamāsi. atha kho so upāsako te manusse etad avoca :  
 ajjunho ayyā āgametha, yathāpaṭiyattam pātheyyam ayyānam  
 dinnam, pātheyyam paṭiyādessāmīti. nāyyo sakkā āgame-  
 tum, payāto sattho 'ti agamamsu. atha kho tassa upāsakassa  
 pātheyyam paṭiyādetvā pacchā gacchantassa corā acchindimsu.  
 manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-  
 puttiyā na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahessanti. ayam imesaṃ  
 datvā pacchā gacchanto corehi acchinno 'ti. assosum kho  
 bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho  
 te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho  
 bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū  
 āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam  
 paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, samghasutthutāya  
 samghaphāsutāya — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana  
 bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatam pūvehi vā  
 manthehi vā abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyya : ākaṅkhamānena  
 bhikkhunā dvittipattapūrā paṭiggahetabbā. tato ce uttari  
 paṭigaṇheyya, pācittiyam. dvittipattapūre paṭiggahetvā  
 tato niharitvā bhikkhūhi saddhim samvibhajitabbam, ayam  
 tattha sāmīcīti. ||2||1||

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatan ti, kulam nāma cattāri  
 kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam vessakulam sudda-  
 kulam. upagatan ti tattha gatam.

pūvam nāma yam kiñci pahīnakatthāya paṭiyattam. man-  
 tham nāma yam kiñci pātheyyatthāya paṭiyattam.

abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ  
 gaṇhāhīti.

ākaṅkhamānenā 'ti icchamānena.

dvittipattapūrā paṭiggahetabbā 'ti dve tayo pattapūrā pa-  
 ṭiggahetabbā.

tato ce uttari paṭigaṇheyyā 'ti tat' uttari paṭigaṇhāti,  
 āpatti pācittiyassa. dvittipattapūre paṭiggahetvā tato nikkha-  
 mantena bhikkhum passitvā ācikkhitabbam : amutra mayā  
 dvittipattapūrā paṭiggahitā, mā kho tattha paṭigaṇhīti. sace  
 passitvā na ācikkhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace ācikkhite  
 paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.



tato nīharitvā bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ saṃvibhajitabban ti, paṭikkamanam nīharitvā saṃvibhajitabbam.

ayaṃ tattha sāmīcīti ayaṃ tattha anudhammā. ||1||

atirekadvittipattapūre atirekasaññī paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. vematiko . . . atir. ūnakasaññī paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipattapūre atirekasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn. ūnakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvittipattapūre paṭigaṇhāti, ūnakadvittipattapūre paṭigaṇhāti, na pahīnakatthāya na pātheyyatthāya paṭiyattam denti, pahīnakatthāya vā pātheyyatthāya vā paṭiyattasakam denti, gamane paṭippassaddhe denti, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhū nimantetvā bhojesi. bhikkhū bhuttāvī pavāritā ñātikulāni gantvā ekacce bhuñjimsu ekacce piṇḍapātam ādāya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca: bhikkhū mayā ayyā santappitā, etha tumhe pi santappessāmīti. te evam āhaṃsu: kim tvaṃ ayyo amhe santappessasi, ye pi tayā nimantitā te pi ambhākam gharāni āgantvā ekacce bhuñjimsu, ekacce piṇḍapātam ādāya agamaṃsū 'ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā ambhākam ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti. na o' āham paṭibalo yāvadattham dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhū bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū . . . bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā

bhuttāvi pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvi pavārito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañite piṇḍapāte nīharanti. gilānā na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjanti, tāni bhikkhū chaḍḍenti. assosi kho bhagavā uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ kākoravasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : kim nu kho so Ānanda uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kākoravasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhuñjeyyumaṃ panānanda bhikkhū gilānātirittam ti. na bhuñjeyyumaṃ bhagavā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa ca agilānassa ca atirittam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave atirittam kātabbam : alam etam sabban ti. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvi pavārito anatirittam khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhuttāvi nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttaṃ hoti.

pavārito nāma asanaṃ paññāyati bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhito abbiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. anatirittam nāma akappiyakataṃ hoti, appaṭiggahitakataṃ hoti, anuccāritakataṃ hoti, ahatthapāse kataṃ hoti, abhuttāvinā kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā vuṭṭhitena kataṃ hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttaṃ hoti, na gilānātirittam hoti : etam anatirittam nāma. atirittam nāma kappiyakataṃ hoti, paṭiggahitakataṃ hoti, uccāritakataṃ hoti, hatthapāse kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā avuṭṭhitena kataṃ hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttaṃ hoti, gilānātirittam hoti : etam atirittam nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam t̥hapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattumaccho mamsaṃ. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anatiritte anatirittasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anatiritte vematiko . . . anatiritte atirittasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhārattāya paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte anatirittasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte atirittasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjati, atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjissāmi paṭiganhāti, aññassa' atthāya haranto gacchati, gilānassa sesakam bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassa 'ti. ||3||3||

pañcamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. eko bhikkhu anācāraṃ ācarati, dutiyo bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca: māvuso evarūpam akāsi, n' etaṃ kappatthi. so tasmim upanandhi. atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthim agamaṃsu. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghabhattaṃ hoti. dutiyo bhikkhu bhuttāvi pavārito hoti. upanandho bhikkhu fiātikulam gantvā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca: bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alaṃ āvuso paripuṇṇo 'mhitthi. sundaro āvuso piṇḍapāto bhuñjāhīti. atha kho so bhikkhu tena bhikkhunā nippīliyamāno taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati. upanandho

bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuṃ etaḍ avoca: tvam hi nāma āvuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi yaṃ tvam bhuttāvi pavārito anati-rittaṃ bhojanīyaṃ bhuñjasīti. nanu āvuso ācikkhitabban ti. nanu āvuso pucchitabban ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhū-  
naṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ pavāritaṃ anati-rittena bhojanena abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāressatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-  
resīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: ka-  
thaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-  
ressasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya  
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-  
seyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ pavāritaṃ anati-rittena khādaniyena vā bhojanīyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavā-  
reyya handa bhikkhu khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti jānaṃ āsāda-  
nāpekkho, bhuttaṃ paṇāpācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

bhuttāvi nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . etaṃ anati-rittaṃ  
nāma. khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . maṃsaṃ.

abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ  
gaṇhāhīti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṇaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā  
āroceti.

āsādanāpekkho 'ti iminā imaṃ codessāmi sāressāmi paṭi-  
codessāmi paṭisāressāmi maṅkuṃ karissāmi abhiharati,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi  
paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti  
dukkhaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti paṇāpācittiyassa. ||1||

pavārite pavāritasaññi anati-rittena khādaniyena vā bhoja-  
niyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreti, āpatti paṇāpācittiyassa. pavā-  
rite vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. pavārite apavāri-  
tasaññi . . . anāpatti. yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakālikāṃ yāva-  
jīvikāṃ āhāratthāya abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa  
vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. apavārite

pavâritasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite apavâritasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti atirittam kârâpetvâ deti, atirittam kârâpetvâ bhuñjâhiti deti, aññass' atthâya haranto gacchâhiti deti, gilânassa sesakam deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjâ 'ti deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chatṭham.

## PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Râjagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamamsu. manussâ sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû passitvâ nhâpetvâ vilimpetvâ bhojetvâ khâdaniyam adamsu. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû khâdaniyam âdâya âramam gantvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : ganhathâvuso khâdaniyam khâdathâ 'ti. kuto tumhehi âvuso khâdaniyam laddhan ti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. kim pana tumhe âvuso vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. evam âvuso 'ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantiti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantiti. te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva aruṇuggamanā.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsaṃ.  
khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

vikāle vikālasaṇṇī khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādati  
vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . .  
vikāle kālasaṇṇī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam  
sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti  
dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle  
vikālasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. kāle kālasaṇṇī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati pa-  
caye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassa ti. || 3 || 2 ||

sattamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana sama-  
yena āyasmato Ānandassa upajjhāyo āyasmā Belaṭṭha-  
sīso araṇṇe viharati. so piṇḍāya caritvā sukkhakūraṃ ārā-  
maṃ haritvā sukkhāpetvā nikkhipati, yadā āhārena attho  
hoti tadā udakena temetvā bhuñjati, cirena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya  
pavisati. bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Belaṭṭhasīsaṃ etad avocum:  
kissa tvam āvuso cirena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisasīti. atha kho  
āyasmā Belaṭṭhasīso bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ āroceti. kiṃ  
pana tvam āvuso sannidhikāraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjasīti.  
evam āvuso 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti:  
kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Belaṭṭhasīso sannidhikāraṃ bho-  
janaṃ bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Belaṭṭha-  
sīsa . . . bhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho  
bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam Belaṭṭhasīsa sannidhikā-  
raṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ Belaṭṭhasīsa appa-  
sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave  
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sannidhikāraṇaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā  
bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ  
ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

sannidhikāraṇaṃ nāma ajja paṭiggahitaṃ aparajju khā-  
ditaṃ hoti.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsaṃ.  
khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sannidhikāraṇe sannidhikāraṇasaññīti khādaniyaṃ vā bho-  
janiyaṃ vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. sanni-  
dhikāraṇe vematiko . . . sannidhikāraṇe asannidhikāraṇa-  
saññīti . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikaṃ sattāhakāli-  
kaṃ yāvajjivikaṃ āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikāraṇe sanni-  
dhikāraṇasaññīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikāraṇe vema-  
tiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikāraṇe asannidhikāraṇa-  
saññīti, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yāvakālikaṃ yāvakāle nidahitvā bhuñjati, yāma-  
kālikaṃ yāme nidahitvā bhuñjati, sattāhakālikaṃ sattāhaṃ  
nidahitvā bhuñjati, yāvajjivikaṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati,  
ummattakassa, ādikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

atṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū paṇṭabhojanāni attano  
atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussa . . . vipācenti :  
kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā paṇṭabhojanāni . . .  
bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manāpaṃ, kassa sādum  
na ruccatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . .  
vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti :  
kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū . . . bhuñjissanti

— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idam sappi navanītam telam madhu phāṇitam maccho mamsam khīram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañītiattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilāna-pucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum : kacc' āvuso khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyam ti. pubbe mayam āvuso pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittam ti kukkucāyantaṃ na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idam sappi navanītam telam madhu phāṇitam maccho mamsam khīram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni : sappi nāma gosappi vā ajikāsappi vā māhisam vā sappi, yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi. navanītam nāma tesaṃ ñeva navanītam. telam nāma tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍatelam vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāṇitam nāma ucchumhā nibbattam. maccho nāma udakacaro vuccati. mamsam nāma yesam mamsam kappati tesam mamsam. khīram nāma gokhīram vā ajikākhīram vā māhisakhīram vā, yesam mamsam kappati tesam khīram. dadhi nāma tesaṃ ñeva dadhi.



yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

evārūpāni paṇṭabhojanānīti tathārūpāni paṇṭabhojanāni.

agilāno nāma yassa vinā paṇṭabhojanāni phāsu hoti. gilāno nāma yassa vinā paṇṭabhojanāni na phāsu hoti. agilāno attano atthāya viññāpeti, payoge payoge dukkaṭaṃ; paṭilābhena bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilāno agilānasaññī paṇṭabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. gilāno agilānasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno gilānasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti gilānassa, gilāno hutvā viññāpetvā agilāno bhuñjati, gilānassa sesakaṃ bhuñjati, nātakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūtāgārasālāyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sabbapaṃsukūliko susāne viharati. so manussehi diyyamānaṃ na icchati paṭiggahetuṃ. susāne pi rukkhamaññe pi ummāre pi ayyavosāṭṭakāni sāmāṃ gahetvā bhuñjati. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayaṃ bhikkhu amhākaṃ ayyavosāṭṭakāni sāmāṃ gahetvā bhuñjissati. thero 'yaṃ bhikkhu vadharo manussamaṃsaṃ maññe khādatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū teṣaṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āharissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āharasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āharissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ  
āhareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ o' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-  
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū udakadantapoṇe kukku-  
ccāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave  
udakadantapoṇaṃ sāmāṃ gahetvā bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana  
bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ  
āhareyya aññatra udakadantapoṇā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

adinnaṃ nāma apaṭiggahitakaṃ vuccati. dinnam nāma  
kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā dente hattha-  
pāse ṭhito kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭigaṇhāti, etaṃ  
dinnam nāma.

āhāro nāma udakadantapoṇaṃ ṭhapetvā yaṃ kiñci ajjhoha-  
raṇiyaṃ, eso āhāro nāma.

aññatra udakadantapoṇā 'ti ṭhapetvā udakadantapoṇaṃ.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiṃti gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjho-  
hāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

apaṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaññi adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ  
āhāraṃ āharati aññatra udakadantapoṇā, āpatti pācittiyassa.  
apaṭiggahitake vematiko . . . apaṭiggahitake paṭiggahita-  
kasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭiggahitake apaṭiggahi-  
takasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake vematiko, āpatti  
dukkāṭassa. paṭiggahitake paṭiggahitakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti udakadantapoṇe, cattāri mahāvikatāni satī paccaye  
asati kappiyakārake sāmāṃ gahetvā paribhuñjati, ummatta-  
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ:

piṇḍo, gaṇaṃ, paraṃ, pūvaṃ, dve ca bhuttāpavāraṇā,  
vikāle, sannidhi, khīraṃ, dantapoṇena te dasā 'ti.

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

## PÂCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyaṃ viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlayaṃ. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa khādaniyaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. atha kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. tena h' Ânanda vighâsâdânaṃ pûvaṃ dehiti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato paṭisunitvâ vighâsâde paṭipâṭiyaṃ nisidâpetvâ ekekaṃ pûvaṃ dento aṇṇatarissaṃ paribbâjikâya ekaṃ maññamâno dve pûve adâsi. sâmantâ paribbâjikâyo taṃ paribbâjikaṃ etaḍ avocaṃ : jâro te eso samaṇo 'ti. na me so samaṇo jâro, ekaṃ maññamâno dve pûve adâsiti. dutiyaṃ pi kho — pa — tatiyaṃ pi kho âyasmâ Ânando ekekaṃ pûvaṃ dento tassâ yeva paribbâjikâya ekaṃ maññamâno dve pûve adâsi. sâmantâ paribbâjikâyo taṃ paribbâjikaṃ etaḍ avocaṃ : jâro . . . adâsiti. jâro na jâro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu. || 1 || aṇṇitaro pi âjivako parivesanaṃ agamâsi. aṇṇitaro bhikkhu pahûtena sappinâ odanaṃ madditvâ tassa âjivakassa mahantaṃ piṇḍaṃ adâsi. atha kho so âjivako taṃ piṇḍaṃ âdâya agamâsi. aṇṇitaro âjivako taṃ âjivakaṃ etaḍ avoca : kuto tayâ âvuso piṇḍo laddho 'ti. tassâvuso samaṇassa Gotamassa muṇḍagahapatikassa parivesanâya laddho 'ti. assosum kho upâsakâ tesam âjivakânaṃ imaṃ kathâsallâpaṃ. atha kho te upâsakâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. ekamantaṃ nisinnâ kho te upâsakâ bhagavantam etaḍ avocaṃ : ime bhante titthiyâ avaṇṇakâmaṃ buddhassa avaṇṇakâmaṃ dhammassa avaṇṇakâmaṃ saṃghassa. sâdhu bhante ayyâ titthiyaṇaṃ sahatthâ na dadeyyun ti. atha kho bhagavâ te upâsake dhammiyâ kathâya sandassesesi . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho te upâsakâ bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsitâ utṭhâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇaṃ katvâ pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasutṭhutaṃ

saṃghaphāsutāya — la — saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayānugga-  
hāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-  
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu acelakassa vā paribbājakassa vā  
paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā  
dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

acelako nāma yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno naggo. pa-  
ribbājako nāma bhikkhuṃ ca sāmaṇeraṃ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci  
paribbājakasamāpanno. paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniṃ ca  
sikkhamānaṃ ca sāmaṇeriṃ ca ṭhapetvā yā kāci paribbāji-  
kasamāpannā.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇaṃ  
ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma  
pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho mamsaṃ.

dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena  
vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

titthiye titthiyasaññi sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ  
vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. titthiye vematiko . . . titthiye  
atitthiyasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ  
deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye titthiyasaññi, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. atitthiye vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye  
atitthiyasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, bāhirālepaṃ  
deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhi-  
vihārikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca : eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya  
pavisissāma 'ti. tassa adāpetvā uyyojesi gacchāvuso na me  
tayā saddhiṃ kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti, ekakassa me

kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti. atha kho so bhikkhu upakaṭṭhe kāle nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, paṭikkamane pi bhattavissaggam na sambhāvesi chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu āramam gantvā bhikkhūnam etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisissāma 'ti tassa adāpetvā uyyojessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda bhikkhum . . . uyyojesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhum . . . uyyojessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisissāma 'ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojeyya gacchāvuso na me tayā saddhiṃ kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti ekakassa me kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā 'ti: gāmo pi nigamo pi nagaram pi gāmo c' eva nigamo ca.

tassa dāpetvā 'ti yāgum vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā dāpetvā. adāpetvā 'ti na kiñci dāpetvā.

uyyojeyyā 'ti mātugāmena saddhiṃ hasitukāmo kīlitukāmo raho nisīditukāmo anācāram ācaritukāmo evaṃ vadeti: gacchāvuso . . . ekakassa . . . phāsu hotīti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. dassanūpacāram vā savanūpacāram vā vijahantassa āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti uyyojetum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. kalisāsanam āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. anupasampannam uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. kalisāsanam āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. anupa-

sampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti ubho ekato na yāpessāmā 'ti uyyojeti, mahaggham bhaṇḍam passitvā lobhadhammam uppādessatīti uyyojeti, mātugāmaṃ passitvā anabhiratiṃ uppādessatīti uyyojeti, gilānassa vā ohiyyakassa vā vihārapālassa vā yāgum vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā nīharā 'ti uyyojeti, na anācāraṃ ācaritukāmo sati karaṇīye uyyojeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dutiyam.

### PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto saḥāyakassa gharam gantvā tassa pajāpatiyā saddhiṃ sayanighare nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso yenāyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso pajāpatiṃ etad avoca : dadeh' eyyassa bhikkhan ti. atha kho sā itthi āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa bhikkham adāsi. atha kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : gacchatha bhante yato ayyassa bhikkhā dinnā 'ti. atha kho sā itthi sallakkhetvā pariyutṭhito ayam puriso 'ti āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : nisīdatha bhante mā agamitthā 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puriso — pa — tatiyam pi kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ . . . dinnā 'ti. tatiyam pi kho sā itthi āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ . . . mā agamitthā 'ti. atha kho so puriso nikkhamitvā bhikkhū ujjhāpeti ayam bhante ayyo Upanando mayham pajāpatiyā saddhiṃ sayanighare nisinno, so mayā uyyojiyamāno na icchati gantum. bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇiyā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anu-

pakhajja nisajjam kappessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda sabhojane . . . kappesitî. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa sabhojane . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sabhojanam nâma kulam itthi c' eva hoti puriso ca itthi ca puriso ca ubho anikkhantâ honti, ubho avîtarâgâ.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam vijahitvâ nisidati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. khuddake ghare piṭṭhivamsam atikkamitvâ nisidati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sayanighare sayanigharasaññî sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sayanighare vematiko . . . sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na sayanighare sayanigharasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam avijahitvâ nisidati, khuddake ghare piṭṭhivamsam anatikkamitvâ nisidati, bhikkhu dutiyo hoti, ubho nikkhantâ honti, ubho vîtarâgâ, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

## PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahayakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim raho paṭicchanne

āsane nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma ayyo Upanando mayham pajāpatiyā saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa purisassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappessatīti — la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mātugāmena saddhim . . . kappesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa mātugāmena saddhim . . . kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi, na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā, antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā, pag eva mahattarī.

saddhin ti ekato.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti akkham vā nikhapiyamāne bhamukam vā ukkhipiyamāne sīsam vā ukkhipiyamāne passitum. sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotum.

paṭicchannam nāma āsanam kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilāñjena vā sāṇipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambena vā kotthalijā vā yena kenaci paṭicchannam hoti.

nisajjam kappeyyā 'ti, mātugāme nisinne bhikkhu upaninno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne mātugāmo upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nisinnā honti ubho vā nipannā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahitthiyā vā saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaññī,



āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
amātugāme amātugāmasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yo koci viññū puriso dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na  
nisīdati, arahopekkho, aññāvihito nisīdati, ummattakassa,  
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

## PĀCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto saḥāyakassa  
gharaṃ gantvā tassa pajāpatiyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho  
nisajjaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso . . . vipāceti: kathaṃ  
hi nāma ayyo Upanando mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya  
raho nisajjaṃ kappessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa  
purisassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . .  
vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto  
mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappessatīti  
— la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mātugāmena . . .  
kappesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:  
kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa . . . kappessasi. n'etaṃ  
moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca  
pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya  
raho nisajjaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi, na yakkhī na petī na tiracchā-  
nagatā, viññū paṭibalaṃ subhāsitadubbhāsitam duṭṭhullāduṭṭhu-  
llam ājānitum.

saddhiṃ ti ekato.

eko ekāyā 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti mātugāmo ca.

raho nāma . . . sotum.

nisajjaṃ kappeyyā 'ti . . . (see XLIV. 2. *Instead of* raho  
paṭicchanne āsane *read* eko ekāya raho) . . . ādikammikassā  
'ti. ||2||

pañcamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulam āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ bhaddhena nimantesi, aññe pi bhikkhū bhaddhena nimantesi. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhaddhaṃ kulāni payirupāsati. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhaddhaṃ ti. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchattī. duttiyaṃ pi kho te bhikkhū — pa — tattiyaṃ pi kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhaddhaṃ pure kālo atikkamatī. tattiyaṃ pi kho mayam bhante bhaddhaṃ karimhā ayyassa Upanandassa kāraṇā. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchattī. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhaddhaṃ kulāni payirupāsitaṃ divā āgacchati. bhikkhū na cittaṃ rūpaṃ bhūñjimsu. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhaddhaṃ samāno purebhaddhaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatī — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda nimantito . . . āpajjissati. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa nimantito . . . āpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhaddhaṃ samāno purebhaddhaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulam saṃghassa' atthāya khādaniyaṃ pāhesi ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban ti. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavittṭho hoti. atha kho te manussā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu: kathaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando

'ti. es' āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭho 'ti. idaṃ bhante khādaniyaṃ ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban ti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave paṭigga-hetvā nikkhipatha yāva Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ pure-bhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjitun ti pacchābhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsītva divā paṭikkami. khādaniyaṃ ussādiyittha. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pacchābhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ vā pacchābhattaṃ vā kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvaradānasamaye kukkuccāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti, cīvaraṃ parittaṃ uppajjati. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, cīvaradānasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karonti attho ca hoti sūciyāpi suttena pi satthakena pi. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvarakārasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo. ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti attho ca hoti bhesajjehi. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum āpucchā kulāni payirupāsītum. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno santam bhikkhum anāpucchā purebhattam vā pacchābhhattam vā kulesu cārittam āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. || 5 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

nimantito nāma pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito.

sabhatto nāma yena nimantito tena sabhatto.

santam nāma bhikkhum sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum. asantam nāma bhikkhum na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

purebhattam nāma yena nimantito tam abhuttāvī. pacchābhhattam nāma yena nimantito antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

kulam nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam vessakulam sūddakulam. kulesu cārittam āpajjeyyā 'ti aññassa gharūpacāram okkamantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭhamam pādam ummāram atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayam. cīvaradānasamayo nāma anattathe kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māsō, atthate kaṭhine pañca māsā. cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne. || 1 ||

nimantite nimantitasaññī santam bhikkhum anāpucchā purebhattam pacchābhhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjati aññatra samayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. nimantite vematiko . . . nimantite animantitasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. animantite nimantitasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite

vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite animantitasaññi,  
anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, santam bhikkhum āpucchā pavisati,  
asantam bhikkhum anāpucchā pavisati, aññassa gharena  
maggo hoti, gharūpacārena maggo hoti, antaragāmaṃ  
gacchati, bhikkhuniupassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ  
gacchati, paṭikkamaṃ gacchati, bhattiyagharaṃ gacchati,  
āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||6||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

### PĀCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-  
lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena  
Mahānāma Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. atha  
kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamaṃ,  
upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ  
nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko bhaga-  
vantaṃ etad avoca: icchāmi' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ cātu-  
māsaṃ bhesajjena pavāretuṃ ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma,  
tena hi tvaṃ Mahānāma saṃghaṃ cātumāsaṃ bhesajjena  
pavārehīti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ nādhivāseṃti. bhaga-  
vato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cātumā-  
sapaccayapavāraṇaṃ sādituṃ ti. ||1|| tena kho pana sama-  
yena bhikkhū Mahānāma Sakkam parittaṃ bhesajjaṃ  
viññāpenti, tath' eva Mahānāma Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ  
ussannaṃ hoti. dutiyam pi kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena  
bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamaṃ . . . avoca: icchāmi' ahaṃ bhante  
saṃghaṃ aparaṃ pi cātumāsaṃ bhesajjena pavāretuṃ ti.  
sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahānāma saṃghaṃ  
aparaṃ pi cātumāsaṃ bhesajjena pavārehīti. bhikkhū  
kukkuccāyantaṃ nādhivāseṃti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ.  
anujānāmi bhikkhave punapavāraṇaṃ pi sādituṃ ti. ||2||  
tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Mahānāma Sakkam  
parittaṃ yeva bhesajjaṃ viññāpenti, tath' eva Mahānāma  
Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. tatiyam pi kho Mahā-

nāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami . . . avoca: icchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ yāvajīvaṃ bhesajjena pavāretuṃ ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvāṃ Mahānāma saṃghaṃ yāvajīvaṃ bhesajjena pavārehīti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyanta nādhivāseṃti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave niccapavāraṇaṃ pi sādītun ti ||3||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dunnivatthā honti duppārutā anākaḥkappaṃsaṃpaṇṇā. Mahānāmo Sakko vattā hoti: kissa tumhe bhante dunnivatthā duppārutā anākaḥkappaṃsaṃpaṇṇā. nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena bhavitabbaṃ supārutena ākaḥkappaṃsaṃpaṇṇā 'ti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāme Sakke upanandhimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi: kena nu kho mayaṃ upāyena Mahānāmaṃ Sakkāṃ maṅkuṃ kareyyāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi: Mahānāmena kho āvuso Sakkena saṃgho bhesajjena pavārito. handa mayaṃ āvuso Mahānāmaṃ Sakkāṃ sappiṃ viññāpema 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena Mahānāmo Sakko ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Mahānāmaṃ Sakkāṃ etad avocaṃ: doṇena āvuso sappinaṃ attho 'ti. aḷḷaṃ bhante āgametha, manussaṃ vajaṃ gatā sappiṃ āharitum, kālaṃ harissathā 'ti. dutiyāṃ pi kho — pa — tatiyāṃ pi kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkāṃ . . . harissathā 'ti. kiṃ pana tayā āvuso adātukāmena pavāritena yaṃ tvāṃ pavāretvā na desīti. atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantaṃ aḷḷaṃ bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgameṣṣantīti. assosūṃ kho bhikkhū Mahānāmassa Sakkassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sakkena aḷḷaṃ bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgameṣṣantīti — pa — saccāṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave Mahānāmena Sakkena . . . nāgameṣṣathā 'ti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisaṃ Mahānāmena Sakkena . . . nāgameṣṣatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisaṃ appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

agilānena bhikkhuna cātumaṣaṇṇapaccayapavāraṇā sādī-

tabbā aññatra punapavāraṇāya aññatra niccapavāraṇāya. tato ce uttari sādīyeyya, pācittiyaṇ ti. ||4||1||

agilānena bhikkhunā cātumāsapaccayapavāraṇā sādītabbā 'ti gilānapaccayapavāraṇā sādītabbā. punapavāraṇāpi sādītabbā 'ti, yadā gilāno bhavissāmi tadā viññāpessāmi. niccapavāraṇāpi sādītabbā 'ti, yadā gilāno bhavissāmi tadā viññāpessāmi.

tato ce uttari sādīyeyyā 'ti : atthi pavāraṇā bhesajjapariyantā na rattipariyantā, atthi pavāraṇā rattipariyantā na bhesajjapariyantā, atthi pavāraṇā bhesajjapariyantā ca rattipariyantā ca, atthi pavāraṇā n' eva bhesajjapariyantā na rattipariyantā. bhesajjapariyantā nāma, bhesajjāni pariggahitāni honti ettakehi bhesajjehi pavāremīti. rattipariyantā nāma, rattīyo pariggahitāyo honti ettakāsu rattīsu pavāremīti. bhesajjapariyantā ca rattipariyantā ca nāma, bhesajjāni ca pariggahitāni honti rattīyo ca pariggahitāyo honti ettakehi bhesajjehi ettakāsu rattīsu pavāremīti. n' eva bhesajjapariyantā na rattipariyantā nāma, bhesajjāni ca apariggahitāni honti rattīyo ca apariggahitāyo honti. bhesajjapariyante yehi bhesajjehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni ṭhapetvā aññāni bhesajjāni viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. rattipariyante yāsu rattīsu pavārito hoti tā rattīyo ṭhapetvā aññāsu rattīsu viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhesajjapariyante ca rattipariyante ca yehi bhesajjehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni ṭhapetvā yāsu rattīsu pavārito hoti tā rattīyo ṭhapetvā aññāni bhesajjāni aññāsu rattīsu viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. n' eva bhesajjapariyante na rattipariyante anāpatti. ||1||

na bhesajjakaraṇīyena bhesajjam viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññena bhesajjena karaṇīyena aññam bhesajjam viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññī bhesajjam viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. tat' uttari vematiko . . . tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. na tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yehi bhesajjehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni viññāpeti, yāsu rattīsu pavārito hoti tāsu rattīsu viññāpeti, imehi

tayā bhesajjehi pavārita 'mhā amhākam ca iminā ca iminā ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, yāsu tayā rattisu pavārita 'mhā tāyo ca rattiyo vitivattā amhākam ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

sattamam.

### PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo senāya abbhuyyāto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttam senam dassanāya agamamsu. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo chabbaggiye bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca: kissa tumhe bhante āgata 'tthā 'ti. mahārāja mahārājānam mayam daṭṭhukāmā 'ti. kiṃ bhante maṃ diṭṭhena yuddhābhinandinā. nanu bhagavā passitabbo 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā uyyuttam senam dassanāya āgacchissanti. amhākam pi alābhā amhākam pi dulladdham ye mayam ājīvassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā senāya āgacchāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttam senam dassanāya gacchissantīti. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyuttam senam dassanāya gacchathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uyyuttam senam dassanāya gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senam dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||



tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno mātulo senāya gilāno hoti. so tassa bhikkhuno santike dūtāṃ pāhesi : ahaṃ hi senāya gilāno, āgacchatu bhaddanto, icchāmi bhaddantassa āgatan ti. atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etad ahosi : bhagavatā sikkhāpadāṃ paññattāṃ na uyyuttāṃ senāṃ dassanāya gantabban ti, ayañ ca me mātulo senāya gilāno. kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban ti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpapaccayā senāya gantum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadāṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttāṃ senāṃ dassanāya gaccheyya aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

uyyuttā nāma senā gāmato nikkhamitvā nivṛṭṭhā vā hoti payātā vā. senā nāma hatthī assā rathā patti. dvādasapuriso hatthī, tipuriso asso, catupuriso ratho, cattāro purisā sarahatthā patti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunāṃ passati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra tathārūpapaccayā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpapaccayaṃ. ||1||

uyyutte uyyuttasaññi dassanāya gacchati aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. uyyutte vematiko . . . uyyutte anuyyuttasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunāṃ passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte uyyuttasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte anuyyuttasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ārāme ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgacchati, paṭipathāṃ gacchanto passati, tathārūpapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

atṭhamāṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sati karaṇīye senam gantvā atirekatirattam senāya vasanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā senāya vassanti. amhākaṃ pi alābhā amhākaṃ pi dulladdham ye mayam ājivassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā senāya paṭivasāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekatirattam senāya vassantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave atirekatirattam senāya vasathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapuriā atirekatirattam senāya vassisatha. n' etaṃ moghapuriā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanāya, dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabbam. tato ce uttari vaseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanāyā 'ti, siyā paccayo siyā karaṇīyam.

dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabban ti dve tisso rattiyo vasitabbam. tato ce uttari vaseyyā 'ti, catuttho divase atthamgate suriye senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atirekatiratte atirekasaṇṇī senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekatiratte vematiko . . . atirekatiratte ūnakasaṇṇī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakatiratte atirekasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. ūnakatiratte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. ūnakatiratte ūnakasaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiya purāruṇā nikkhamitvā puna vasati, gilāno vasati, gilānassa karaṇīyena vasati,

senā vā paṭisenāya ruddhā hoti, kenaci palibuddho hoti,  
āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dvirattatirattaṃ senāya  
vasamānā uyyodhikaṃ pi balaggaṃ pi senābyūhaṃ pi anika-  
dassanaṃ pi gacchanti. aññataro pi chabbaggiyo bhikkhu  
uyyodhikaṃ gantvā kaṇḍena paṭividdho hoti. manussā taṃ  
bhikkhuṃ uppaṇḍesum : kacci bhante suyuddhaṃ ahosi,  
kati te lakkhāni laddhānti. so bhikkhu tehi manussehi  
uppaṇḍiyamāno mañku ahosi. manussā . . . vipācenti :  
kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā uyyodhikaṃ dassanāya  
āgacchissanti. ambhākaṃ pi alābhā, ambhākaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ  
ye mayaṃ ājivassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā uyyodhikaṃ  
āgacchāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ  
. . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti :  
kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyodhikaṃ dassa-  
nāya gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave  
uyyodhikaṃ dassanāya gacchathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.  
vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe mogha-  
purisā . . . gacchissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasanna-  
naṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ  
sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senāya vasamāno uyyodhikaṃ  
vā balaggaṃ vā senābyūhaṃ vā anikadassanaṃ vā gaccheyya,  
pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senāya vasamāno 'ti dve tisso  
rattiyo vasamāno.

uyyodhikaṃ nāma yattha sampahāro dissati. balaggaṃ  
nāma ettakā hatthi ettakā assā ettakā rathā ettakā patti.  
senābyūhaṃ nāma ito hatthi hontu ito assā hontu ito rathā  
hontu ito pattikā hontu. anikaṃ nāma hatthānikaṃ assāni-

kaṃ rathāṇikaṃ pattāṇikaṃ. tayo hatthī pacchimaṃ hatthā-  
nikaṃ, tayo assā pacchimaṃ assānikaṃ, tayo rathā pacchi-  
maṃ rathānikaṃ, cattāro purisā sarahatthā pattī pacchimaṃ  
pattāṇikaṃ.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati,  
āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ  
passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārāme ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā  
nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā sampahāro dissati,  
paṭipathaṃ gacchanto passati, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati,  
āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

pūvaṃ, kathā, 'panandassa tayam, 'paṭṭhākaṃ eva ca,  
Mahānāmo, Pasenadi, senā, viddho ime dasā 'ti.

acelakavaggo pañcamaṃ.

## PACITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Cetiyesu cārikaṃ cara-  
māno yena Bhaddavatikā tena pāyāsi. addasaṃsu kho  
gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam dūra-  
'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avocum: mā  
kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham agamāsi, Ambatitthe  
bhante jaṭilassa assame nāgo paṭivasati iddhimā āsiviso  
ghoraviso, so bhagavantam mā viheṭhesīti. evaṃ vutte  
bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam  
pi kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam  
etad avocum: mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham . . .  
mā viheṭhesīti. tatiyam pi kho bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. atha  
kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddava-  
tikā tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyaṃ

viharati. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato yena Ambatitthakassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tiṇasanthāraṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatṭhapetvā. atha kho so nāgo āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ pavitṭhaṃ disvāna dummano padhūpāsi. āyasmāpi Sāgato padhūpāsi. atha kho so nāgo makkhaṃ asahamāno pajjali, āyasmāpi Sāgato tejodhātum samāpajjitvā pajjali. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato tassa nāgassa tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyitvā yena Bhaddavatikā ten' upasaṃkami. atha kho bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kosambī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. assosum kho Kosambikā upāsakā : ayyo kira Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhim saṃgāmesīti. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kosambī tad avasari. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā bhagavato paccuggamanam karitvā yenāyasmā Sāgato ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhamsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Kosambikā upāsakā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum : kiṃ bhante ayyānaṃ dullabhāñ ca manāpañ ca, kiṃ paṭiyādemā 'ti. evaṃ vutte chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Kosambike upāsake etad avocum : atth' āvuso kāpotikā nāma pasannā bhikkhūnaṃ dullabhā ca manāpā ca, taṃ paṭiyādethā 'ti. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā ghare ghare kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ paṭiyādetvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭhaṃ disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum : pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ, pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato ghare ghare kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ pivitvā nagaramhā nikkhamanto nagaradvāre paripati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim nagaramhā nikkhamanto addasa āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ nagaradvāre paripatitaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi : gaṇhatha bhikkhave Sāgatan ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭisunītvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ āramaṃ netvā yena bhagavā tena sīsaṃ katvā nipātesum. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato parivattitvā yena bhagavā tena pāde karitvā seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi : nanu bhikkhave pubbe Sāgato tathāgate sagāravo ahosi

sappatisso 'ti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi tathāgate sagāravo sappatisso 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. nanu bhikkhave Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhim saṃgāmesīti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi pahoti nāgena saddhim saṃgāmetun ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave taṃ pātabbaṃ yaṃ pivitvā visaññī assā 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. ananucchaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sāgatassa ananulomikaṃ appaṭirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Sāgato majjaṃ pivissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

surāmerayapāne pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

surā nāma piṭṭhasurā pūvasurā odanasurā kiṇṇapakkhittā sambhārasamyuttā. merayo nāma pupphāsavo phalāsavo madhvāsavo gulāsavo sambhārasamyutto.

piveyyā 'ti antamaso kusaggena pi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

majje majjasaññī pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. majje vematiko . . . majje amajjasaññī pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. amajje majjasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje amajjasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti amajjaṃ ca hoti majjavaṇṇaṃ majjagandhaṃ majjarasaṃ taṃ pivati, sūpasampāke maṃsasampāke tela-sampāke āmalakaphāṇite, amajjaṃ ariṭṭhaṃ pivati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyaṃ bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsesuṃ. so bhikkhu uttanta anassāsako kālam akāsi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ

aṅgulipatodakena hāsessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . hāsethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kaṭham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa . . . hāsessatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

aṅgulipatodake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

aṅgulipatodako nāma, upasampanno upasampannam hāsādhippāyo kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasāññī aṅgulipatodakena hāseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasāññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ . . . kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena kāyaṃ . . . nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaṇīye āmasati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

dutiyaṃ.

### PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū Aciravatiyā na-

diyā uduke kīlanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhim uparipāsādavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā uduke kīlante, disvāna Mallikaṃ devim etad avoca : ete te Mallike arahanto uduke kīlantīti. nissamsayam kho mahārāja bhagavatā sikkhāpadam apañña-ttam te vā bhikkhū appakataññuno 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : kena nu kho aham upāyena bhagavato ca na āroceyyam bhagavā ca jāneyya ime bhikkhū uduke kīlītā 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū pakkosāpetvā mahantam gulapindam adāsi imam bhante gulapindam bhagavato dethā 'ti. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū tam gulapindam ādāya yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā bhagavantam etad avocum : imam bhante gulapindam rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavato detīti. kham pana tumhe bhikkhave rājā addasā 'ti. Aciravatiyā nadiyā bhagavā uduke kīlante 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uduke kīlissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

udake hāsadhamme pācittiyan ti. ||1||

udake hāsadhammo nāma uparigoppake uduke hāsādhippāyo nimujjati vā ummujjati vā palavati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

udake hāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. uduke hāsadhamme vematiko . . . uduke hāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. heṭṭhāgoppake uduke kīlāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāvāya kīlāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthena vā pādena vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalāya vā udakam paharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhājanagatam udakam vā kañcikaṃ vā khīraṃ vā takkaṃ vā rajanam vā passāvaṃ vā cikkhallaṃ vā kīlāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaṇīye udakam otaritvā



nimujjati vā ummujjati vā palavati vā, pāraṃ gacchanto  
nimujjati vā ummujjati vā palavati vā, āpadāsu, ummatta-  
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati  
Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo  
anācāraṃ ācarati. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : āvuso Channa  
evaṃ upaṃ mā akāsi, n' etaṃ kappatīti. so anādariyaṃ  
paṭicca karoti yeva. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipā-  
centi : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo anādariyaṃ karissa-  
tīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa anādariyaṃ karo-  
sīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ  
hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa anādariyaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ  
moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca  
pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

anādariye pācittiyaṃ ti ||1||

anādariyaṃ nāma dve anādariyāni puggalānādariyaṇ ca  
dhammānādariyaṇ ca. puggalānādariyaṃ nāma upasampan-  
nena paññattena vuccamāno ayaṃ ukkhittako vā vambhito  
vā garahito vā, imassa vacanaṃ akataṃ bhavissatīti anādari-  
yaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammānādariyaṃ nāma  
upasampannena paññattena vuccamāno kath' ayaṃ nasseyya  
vā vinasseyya vā antaradhāyeyya vā taṃ vā na sikkhitukāmo  
anādariyaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannaṣaṇṇi anādariyaṃ karoti, āpatti  
pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne  
anupasampannaṣaṇṇi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne-  
na apaññattena vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhāya na dhūtattāya  
na pāsādikattāya na apacayāya na viriyārambhāya saṃvatta-  
tīti anādariyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena  
paññattena vā apaññattena vā vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhāya  
. . . na viriyārambhāya saṃvattatīti anādariyaṃ karoti,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti evaṃ amhâkaṃ âcariyânaṃ uggaho paripucchâ 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

### PÂCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû bhimsâpenti. te bhimsâpiyamânâ rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu: kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhe bhimsâpentîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum bhimsâpessantîti . . . (see LII. 1) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhimsâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

bhimsâpeyyâ 'ti, upasampanno upasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. corakantâraṃ vâ vâlukantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ . . . upasaṃharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. corakantâraṃ vâ . . . na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasafññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na bhimsāpetukāmo rūpam vā saddam vā gandham vā rasam vā phoṭṭhabbam vā upasaṃharati, corakantāram vā vālakantāram vā piṣācakanāram vā ācikkhati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamam.

### PĀCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū hemantike kāle aññataram mahan-tam susirakaṭṭham jotim samādahitvā visibbesum. tasmim ca susire kaṇhasappo agginā santatto nikkhamitvā bhikkhū paripātesi. bhikkhū taḥam taḥam padhāvimsu. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhū jotim samādahitvā visibbessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū jotim samādahitvā visibbentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā jotim samādahitvā visibbessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu visibbanāpekkho jotim samādaheyya vā samādahāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilānapucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum: kacc' āvuso khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayam āvuso jotim samādahitvā visibbema, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkucāyantā na visibbema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā jotim samādahitvā vā samādahāpetvā vā visibbetum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu agilāno visibbanāpekkho jotim samāda-

heyya vā samādahāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū na padīpesuṃ jotike pi jantāghare pi kukkucāyanta. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpapaccayā jotim samādahitum samādahāpetum. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilāno visibbanāpekkho jotim samādahēyya vā samādahāpeyya vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

agilāno nāma yassa vinā agginā phāsu hoti. gilāno nāma yassa vinā agginā na phāsu hoti.

visibbanāpekkho 'ti tappitukāmo.

joti nāma aggi vuccati.

samādaheyyā 'ti sayam samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. samādahāpeyyā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim ānatto bahukaṃ pi samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññatra tathārūpapaccayā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpapaccayaṃ. ||1||

agilāno agilānasaññi visibbanāpekkho jotim samādahati vā samādahāpeti vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭilātaṃ ukkhipati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno agilānasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno gilānasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānassa, aññena kataṃ visibbeti, vitacchitaṅgāraṃ visibbeti, padīpe, jotike, jantāghare, tathārūpapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Tapode nhāyanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro sīsaṃ nhāyissāmīti Tapo-

dam gantvā yāv' ayyā nhāyantīti ekamantaṃ paṭimānesi. bhikkhū yāva samandhakārā nhāyimsu. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro vikāle sīsaṃ nhāyitvā nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālāssa' eva asambhinne na vilepanena yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ bhagavā etad avoca: kissa tvaṃ mahārāja kālāssa' eva āgato asambhinnena vilepanena 'ti. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito utthāyāsaṇā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū rājānaṃ pi passitvā na mattaṃ jānitvā nhāyantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisa rājānaṃ pi passitvā na mattaṃ jānitvā nhāyissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū uṇhasamaye pariāhasamaye kukkuccāyantaṃ na nhāyanti sedagatena gattena sayanti, cīvaraṃ pi senāsanaṃ pi dussati. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave uṇhasamaye pariāhasamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyituṃ. evaṇ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, diyaddho māso seso gimhānaṃ ti vassānassa paṭhamo māso icc ete adḍhatteyyamāsā uṇhasamayo pariāhasamayo. ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilāna-pucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum : kacc' āvuso khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ āvuso oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkucāyantā na nhāyāma, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ . . . pariḷāhasamayo gilānasamayo ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū navakammaṃ katvā kukkucāyantā na nhāyanti. te sedagatena gattena sayanti. cīvaraṃ pi senāsaṇaṃ pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave kammassamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ — pa —.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū addhānaṃ gantvā kukkucāyantā na nhāyanti. te sedagatena . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānagamanassamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo — pa —.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 5 ||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ajjhokāse cīvarakammaṃ karontā sarajena vātena okinnā honti, devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ phusāyati. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na nhāyanti, kilinnena gattena sayanti, cīvaraṃ pi senāsaṇaṃ

pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave vātavuṭṭhisamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo : diyaddho māso seso gimhānan ti vassānassa paṭhamo māso icc ete addhateyya-māsā uṇhasamayo parilāhasamayo, gilānasamayo, kammasamayo, addhānagamanasamayo, vātavuṭṭhisamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti. ||6||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

oren' addhamāsan ti ūnakaddhamāsaṃ.

nhāyeyyā 'ti cuṇṇena vā mattikāya vā nhāyati, payoge payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ. uṇhasamayo nāma diyaddho māso seso gimhānaṃ, parilāhasamayo nāma vassānassa paṭhamo māso, icc ete addhateyyamāsā uṇhasamayo parilāhasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbaṃ. gilānasamayo nāma yassa vinā nhānena na phāsu hoti, gilānasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbaṃ. kammasamayo nāma antamaso pariveṇaṃ pi sammatṭhaṃ hoti, kammasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbaṃ. addhānagamanasamayo nāma addhayaṇaṃ gacchissāmā 'ti nhāyitabbaṃ, gacchan-tena nhāyitabbaṃ, gatena nhāyitabbaṃ. vātavuṭṭhisamayo nāma bhikkhū sarajena vātena okiṇṇā honti, dve vā tīpi vā udakaphusitāni kāye patitāni honti, vātavuṭṭhisamayo 'ti nhāyitabbaṃ. ||1||

ūnakaddhamāse ūnakasaññī aññatra samayā nhāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakaddhamāse vematiko . . . ūnakaddhamāse atirekasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekaddhamāse ūnakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse atirekasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, addhamāsaṃ nhāyati, atirekaddhamāsaṃ nhāyati, pāraṃ gacchanto nhāyati, sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. ||3||7||

sattamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca paribbājakā ca Sāketā Sāvattṭhiṃ addhānamaggaṇātipannā honti. antarā magge corā nikkhamitvā te acchindimsu. Sāvattṭhiyā rājabhaṭṭā nikkhamitvā te core sabhaṇḍe gahetvā bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ : āgacchantu bhaddantā sakaṃ sakaṃ cīvaraṃ saṃjānitvā gaṇhantū 'ti. bhikkhū na saṃjānanti. te ujjhāyanti kḥiyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā attano attano cīvaraṃ na saṃjānissanti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesuṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca : saṃghasutṭhutaṃ saṃghaphāsutaṃ — pa — saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

navāṃ pana bhikkhūnaṃ cīvaralābhena tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātābbaṃ nīlaṃ vā kaddamaṃ vā kālāsāmaṃ vā. anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ navāṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

navāṃ nāma akatakappaṃ vuccati.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvaraṇaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātābbaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi ādātābbaṃ.

nīlaṃ nāma dve nīlāni kaṃsaṇīlaṃ palāsaṇīlaṃ. kaddamo nāma odako vuccati. kālāsāmaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci kālāsāmakkaṃ.

anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi anādiyitvā



tinnaṃ dubbannaṃ karaṇaṇaṃ aññataraṃ dubbannaṃ karaṇaṃ  
navam cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anādinne anādinnaṣaṇṇī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa.  
anādinne vematiko . . . anādinne ādinnaṣaṇṇī paribhuñjati,  
āpatti pācittiyassa. ādinne anādinnaṣaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
ādinne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ādinne ādinnaṣaṇṇī,  
anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ādiyivā paribhuñjati, kappo nattho hoti, kappakato  
kāso jīṇo hoti, kappakatena akappakatam samsibbitam  
hoti, aggale, anuvāte, paribhaṇḍe, ummattakassa, ādikammika  
kāsa 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atthamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhi-  
vihārikassa bhikkhuno sāmam cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccud-  
dhāraṃ paribhuñjati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnam  
etam attham ārocesi: ayam āvuso āyasmā Upanando Saka-  
yaputto mayham cīvaraṃ sāmam vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṃ  
paribhuñjatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti:  
katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa  
sāmam cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṃ paribhuñjissati  
— pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhussa . . .  
paribhuñjissati. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:  
katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhussa . . . pari-  
bhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasā-  
dāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam  
uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkha-  
mānāya vā sāmaṇerassa vā sāmaṇeriyā vā sāmam cīvaraṃ  
vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pācitti-  
yan ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

bhikkhuni nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā. sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā. sāmaṇero nāma dasasikkhāpadiko. sāmaṇeri nāma dasasikkhāpadikā.

sāmaṇa ti sayama vikappetvā.

civaram nāma channama civarānaṃ aññataram civaram vikappanupagapacchimama.

vikappanaṃ nāma dve vikappanaṃ sammukkhāvikappanaṃ ca parammukkhāvikappanaṃ ca. sammukkhāvikappanaṃ nāma imaṃ civaram tuyhaṃ vikappemi itthannāmassa vā 'ti. parammukkhāvikappanaṃ nāma imaṃ civaram vikappanattāya tuyhaṃ dammīti. tena vattabbo : ko te mitto vā sandiṭṭho vā 'ti. itthannāmo ca itthannāmo cā 'ti. tena vattabbo : ahaṃ tesam dammi, tesam santakaṃ paribhuñja vā vissajjehi vā yathāpaccayama vā karohīti.

apaccuddhāraṃ nāma tassa vā adinnaṃ tassa vā avissāsento paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

apaccuddhāraṃ apaccuddhāraṃsaññi paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. apaccuddhāraṃ vematiko . . . apaccuddhāraṃ paccuddhāraṃsaññi paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhiṭṭheti vā vissajjehi vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhāraṃ apaccuddhāraṃsaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhāraṃ vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhāraṃ paccuddhāraṃsaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti so vā deti tassa vā vissāsento paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassa 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyama viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū asannihitaparikkhārā honti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pattaṃ pi civaram pi apanidhenti. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū chabbaggiye bhikkhū etad avocaṃ : dethāvuso

amhākam pattam pi cīvaram pīti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hasanti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhamsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhākam pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhessanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnam . . . apanidhethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnam . . . apanidhessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa pattam vā cīvaram vā nisīdanam vā sūcigharam vā kāyabandhanam vā apanidheyya vā apanidhāpeyya vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto.

cīvaram nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

nisīdanam nāma sadasam vuccati.

sūcigharam nāma sasūcikam vā asūcikam vā.

kāyabandhanam nāma dve kāyabandhanāni paṭṭikam sūkarantakam.

apanidheyya vā 'ti sayam apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apanidhāpeyya vā 'ti aññam āpāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim āpatto bahukam pi apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. antamaso hāsāpekkho pīti kiṃ ādhippāyo. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī pattam vā . . . kāyabandhanam vā apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa pattam vā cīvaram vā aññam vā parikkhāram apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasāññi, āpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo, dunnikkhittam paṭisaṃmeti, dhammiṃ katham katvā dassāmiṃti paṭisaṃmeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānam :

surā, aṅguli, toyañ ca, anādariyañ ca, bhimsanam,  
joti, nahāna-dubbaṇṇam, apaccuddhārakam sāmam, apā-  
nidhena cā 'ti.

surāpānavaggo chaṭṭho.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi issāso hoti, kākā c' assa amanāpā honti. so kāke vijjhivā sīsam chinditvā sūle paṭipāṭiyaṃ ṭhapesi. bhikkhū evaṃ āhamsu : ken' ime āvuso kākā jīvitaṃ voropitā 'ti. mayā āvuso, amanāpā me kākā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi sañcicca paṇam jīvitaṃ voropessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udāyi sañcicca . . . voropesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa sañcicca . . . voropessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sañcicca paṇam jīvitaṃ voropeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

sañciccā 'ti jānanto samjānanto cecca abhivitaritvā vī-  
tikkamo.

pāṇo nāma tiracchānagatapāṇo vuccati.

jīvitaṃ voropeyyā 'ti jīvitindriyaṃ upacchindati uparodheti santatiṃ vikopeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pāṇe pāṇasaññī jīvita voropeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pāṇe vematiko jīvita voropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pāṇe apāṇasaññī, anāpatti. apāṇe pāṇasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe apāṇasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||  
 anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, na maraṇādhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . paribhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . paribhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti.

sappāṇakan ti jānanto paribhogena marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sappāṇake sappāṇakasaññī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sappāṇake vematiko paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sappāṇake asappāṇakasaññī paribhuñjati, anāpatti. apāṇake sappāṇakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake apāṇakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sappāṇakan ti ajānanto, apāṇakan ti jānanto, paribhogena na marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭenti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.  
jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

yathādhammaṃ nāma dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaṃ kataṃ, etaṃ yathādhammaṃ nāma.

adhikaraṇaṃ nāma cattāri adhikaraṇāni, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ.

punakammāya ukkoṭeyyā 'ti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ukkoṭeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī ukkoṭeti, anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ katan ti jānanto ukkoṭeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā bhātuno saddhivihārikassa bhikkhuno ārocesi: ahaṃ āvuso sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatthiāpattim āpanno, mā aññassa kassaci ārocesīti. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā saṃghaṃ tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ yāci, tassa saṃgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ adāsi. so parivasanto taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvā etad avoca: ahaṃ āvuso sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā saṃghaṃ tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ yācim, tassa me saṃgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ adāsi, so 'haṃ parivasāmi. vediyāṃ' ahaṃ āvuso, vediyatīti maṃ āyasmā dhāretū 'ti. kiṃ nu kho āvuso yo añño pi imaṃ āpattim āpajjati so pi evaṃ karotīti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti. ayaṃ āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā so me āroceti: mā kassaci ārocesīti. kiṃ pana tvam āvuso paṭicchādesīti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhussa . . . paṭicchādesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṃghādisesā.

paṭicchādeyyā 'ti imaṃ jānitvā codessanti sāressanti khumsessanti vambhessanti maṅkum karissanti nārocessāmiti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññī paṭicchādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññī paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duṭṭhullaṃ vā aduṭṭhullaṃ vā ajjhācāraṃ paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanam vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkaḥ pharuso jīvitantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññe patirūpe bhikkhū apassanto nāroceti, na chādetukāmo nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammena 'ti nāroceti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sattarasavaggiyā dārakā sahāyakā honti, Upāli dārako tesam pāmokkho hoti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi : kena nu kho upāyena Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkhissati,



aṅguliyo dukkhā bhavissanti. sace kho Upāli gaṇanaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṃ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli gaṇanaṃ sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati. sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṃ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkhissati, akkhini dukkhā bhavissanti. ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasilā sukkhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti. sace kho Upāli samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṃ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. assosi kho Upāli dārako mātāpitunnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho Upāli dārako yena te dārakā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā te dārake etad avoca : etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāma 'ti. sace kho tvaṃ ayya pabbajissasi, evaṃ mayaṃ pi pabbajissāma 'ti. atha kho te dārakā ekamekassa mātāpitaro upasaṃkamitvā etad avocaṃ : anujānātha maṃ agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā 'ti. atha kho tesam dārakānaṃ mātāpitaro sabbe p' ime dārakā samānacchandā kalyāṇādhippāyā 'ti anujānimsu. te bhikkhū upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācimsu. te bhikkhū pabbajesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. te rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya rodanti : yāguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khādaniyaṃ dethā 'ti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : āgametha āvuso yāva ratti vibhāyati. sace yāgu bhavissati, pivissatha, sace bhattaṃ bhavissati, bhuñjissatha, sace khādaniyaṃ bhavissati, khādissatha, no ce bhavissati yāgu vā bhattaṃ vā khādaniyaṃ vā, piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjissathā 'ti. evaṃ pi kho te bhikkhū bhikkhūhi vuccamānā rodanti yeva : yāguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khādaniyaṃ dethā 'ti, seṇāsanaṃ ūhananti pi ummihanti pi. assosi kho bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dārakasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : kiṃ nu kho so Ānanda dārakasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi :

saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū jānam ūnavīsativassam puggalam upasampādentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisa jānam ūnavīsativassam puggalam upasampādessanti. ūnavīsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sītassa uṇhasa jighacchāya pipāsāya dāmsamakasavātātapasirimsa-pasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. visativasso ca kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sītassa uṇhasa . . . pāṇaharānam adhi-vāsakajātiko hoti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasā-dāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam ūnavīsativassam puggalam upasampādeyya, so ca puggalo anupasampanno te ca bhikkhū gārayhā, idam tasmim pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti. ūnavīsativasso nāma appattavīsativasso. upasampādessāmīti gaṇam vā ācariyam vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvihi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyassa āpatti pācittiyassa, gaṇassa ca ācariyassa ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

ūnavīsativasse ūnavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnavīsativasse vematiko upasampādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnavīsativasse paripunṇavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, anāpatti. paripunṇavīsativasse ūnavīsativassasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripunṇavīsativasse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripunṇavīsativasse paripunṇavīsativassasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ūnavīsativassam paripunṇavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, paripunṇavīsativassam paripunṇasaññī upasampādeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

pañcamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Rājagahā Paṭiyālokaṃ gantukāmo hoti. aññataro bhikkhu te manusse etad avoca : aham p' āyasmantehi saddhiṃ gamissāmīti. mayaṃ kho bhante suñkaṃ pariharissāma 'ti. pajānāthāvuso 'ti. assosum kho kammikā : sattho kira suñkaṃ pariharissatīti. te magge pariyutthimsu. atha kho te kammikā taṃ satthaṃ gahetvā acchinditvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocum : kissa tvam bhante jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ gacchasīti palibuddhitvā muñcimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu jānaṃ . . . paṭipajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānaṃ . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etam mōghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaraṃ pi, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

theyyasattho nāma corā katakammā vā honti akatakammā vā, rājānaṃ vā theyyam gacchanti suñkaṃ vā pariharanti. saddhin ti ekato.

saṃvidhāyā 'ti gacchāmāvuso gacchāma bhante, gacchāma bhante gacchāmāvuso ajja vā hiyyo vā pare vā gacchāmā 'ti saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gāmantaraṃ pīti, kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araṇṇe addhayaḥjane addhayaḥjane āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

theyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññī samvidhāya ekaddhāna-maggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. theyyasatthe vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. theyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññī . . . anāpatti. bhikkhū samvidahanti manussā na samvidahanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asamvidahitvā gacchanti, manussā samvidahanti bhikkhū na samvidahanti, visamketena gacchanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chatṭham.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthiṃ gacchanto aññatarena gāmadvārena atikkamati. aññatarā itthi sāmikena saha bhaṇḍitvā gāmato nikkhamitvā taṃ bhikkhum passitvā etad avoca: kahaṃ bhante ayyo gamissatīti. Sāvattthiṃ kho ahaṃ bhagini gamissāmīti. ahaṃ ayyena saddhiṃ gamissāmīti. eyyāsi bhaginīti. atha kho tassā itthiyā sāmiko gāmato nikkhamitvā manusse pucchi: ap' āyyo evarūpaṃ itthiṃ passeyyāthā 'ti. esāyyo pabbajitena saha gacchatīti. atha kho so puriso anubandhitvā taṃ bhikkhum gahetvā ākoṭetvā muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu aññatarasmim rukkhamaṇḍale padhūpento nisīdi. atha kho sā itthi taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca: nāyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippātesi, api ca ahaṃ eva tena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ gacchāmi. akārako so bhikkhu, gaccha maṃ khamāpehīti. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhum khamāpesi. atha kho so bhikkhu Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhiṃ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvam bhikkhu mātugā-

mena saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mātugāmena . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaram pi, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhi na peti na tiracchānagatā viññū paṭibālā subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullā-duṭṭhullam ājānitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

saṃvidhāyā 'ti gacchāma bhagini gacchāma ayya, gacchāma ayya gacchāma bhagini ajja vā . . . (see LXVI. 2. 1). ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . mātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvidahati mātugāmo na saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahitthiyā vā saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asaṃvidahitvā gacchati, mātugāmo saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, visamketena gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhī-

pubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam ditṭhigataṃ upannam hoti : tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū : Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam ditṭhigataṃ upannam : tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad avocum : saccaṃ kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakam ditṭhigataṃ upannam : tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. māvuso Ariṭṭha evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. anekapariyāyena āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. appassāda kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, atṭhikaṇkalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, tiṇukkūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, aṅgarakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, yācitakūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, asisūnūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sattisūlūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo 'ti. evaṃ pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva taṃ pāpakam ditṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati : evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. yato ca kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakā ditṭhigatā vivecetum atha kho te bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim

nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamghaṃ sannipātāpetvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira te Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. kassa nu kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṇkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā . . . sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānaṇ ca khaṇasi bahuṇ ca apuññaṃ pasavasi, taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanīyo: māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya; anekapariyāyena āvuso antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṇ ca pana so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi yāvatatīyaṃ samanubhāsitabbo tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatīyaṇ ce samanubhāsiyamāno taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pācittīyaṇ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti, tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ . . . nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti.

so bhikkhū 'ti yo so evaṃvādī bhikkhu.

bhikkhūhīti aññehi bhikkhūhi ye passanti ye suṇanti tehi vattabbo: māyasmā evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyaṃ pi vattabbo. sace paṭi-

nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu saṃghamajjham pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbo: māyasmā evam avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu samanubhāsitaḥ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitaḥ. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmassa bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: tathāham bhagavatā . . . nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. so tam diṭṭhiṃ na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ samanubhāseyya tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmassa bhikkhuno . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ samanubhāsati tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya. yassa yasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno samanubhāsanā tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya so tuṇh' assa, yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi: suṇātu me . . . so bhāseyya. samanubhaṭṭho saṃghena itthannāmo bhikkhu tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya. khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etam dhārayāmi.

ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇī na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇī na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantassa, paṭinissajjantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atthamam.



## PĀCITTIIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam tathāvādinā Ariṭṭhena bhikkhunā akatānuddhammena tam diṭṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim sambhuñjanti pi samvāsanti pi sahāpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam . . . sambhuñjissanti pi samvāsissanti pi sahāpi seyyam kappessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānam . . . sambhuñjathāpi samvāsathāpi sahāpi seyyam kappethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam . . . sambhuñjissathāpi samvāsissathāpi sahāpi seyyam kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akatānuddhammena tam diṭṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim sambhuñjeyya vā samvāseyya vā saha vā seyyam kappeyya, pācittīyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

tathāvādinā 'ti tathāham bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi, yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti evamvādinā.

akatānuddhammo nāma ukkhitto anosārito.

tam diṭṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim ti etam diṭṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim.

sambhuñjeyya vā 'ti, sambhogo nāma dve sambhogā āmisa-sambhogo ca dhammasambhogo ca. āmisasambhogo nāma āmisam deti vā paṭigaṇhāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhamma-sambhogo nāma uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā. padena uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa ; akkharāya uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

samvāseyya vā 'ti ukkhittakena saddhim uposatham vā pavāraṇaṃ vā saṃghakammam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vā seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti ekacchanne ukkhittake nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne ukkhittako nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utthahitvā punappunaṃ nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

ukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi sambhuñjati vā samvāsati vā saha vā seyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ukkhittake vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. ukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi . . . anāpatti. anukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti anukkhitto 'ti jānāti, ukkhitto osārito 'ti jānāti, tam diṭṭhiṃ paṇissatṭho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Kaṇḍakassa nāma samaṇuddesassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannaṃ hoti: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Kaṇḍakassa nāma kira samaṇuddesassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannaṃ . . . (see LXVIII. 1. *Instead of Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo, read Kaṇḍako samaṇuddeso; instead of Ariṭṭha, Kaṇḍaka; in his reply to the Bhikkhus read bhante instead of āvuso.*) . . . n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — la — pasannānaṃ ca ekaccānaṃ aññathattāyā 'ti. viga-rahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ nāsetu. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nāsetabbo: ajjatagge te āvuso Kaṇḍaka

na c' eva so bhagavâ satthâ apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesâ labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhim dvirattatirattam sahasseyyam sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassâ 'ti. atha kho samgho Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam nâsesi. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâ nâsitam Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam upalâpenti pi upatthâpenti pi sambhuñjanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâ nâsitam Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam upalâpessanti pi upatthâpessanti pi sambhuñjissanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jânam tathâ nâsitam Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam upalâpethâpi upatthâpethâpi sambhuñjathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam . . . kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

samaṇuddeso pi ce evam vadeyya : tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhûhi evam assa vacanîyo : mâvuso samaṇuddesa evam avaca, mâ bhagavantam abbhâcikkhi, na hi sâdhu bhagavato abbhakkhânam, na hi bhagavâ evam vadeyya ; anekapariyâyena âvuso samaṇuddesa antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ bhagavatâ alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. evañ ca pana so samaṇuddeso bhikkhûhi vuccamâno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhûhi evam assa vacanîyo : ajjatagge te âvuso samaṇuddesa na c' eva so bhagavâ satthâ apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesâ labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhim dvirattatirattam sahasseyyam, sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassâ 'ti. yo pana bhikkhu jânam tathâ nâsitam samaṇuddesam upalâpeyya vâ upatthâpeyya vâ sambhuñjeyya vâ saha vâ seyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

samaṇuddeso nâma sâmaṇero vuccati.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti tathâham bhagavatâ . . . nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti.

so samaṇuddeso 'ti yo so evaṃvādi samaṇuddeso.

bhikkhūhīti aññehi bhikkhūhi ye passanti ye suṇanti, tehi vattabbo : mā āvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo. tatiyam pi vattabbo. . sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanīyo : ajjatagge te āvuso . . . vinassā 'ti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

tathā nāsitan ti evaṃ nāsitaṃ.

samaṇuddeso nāma sāmānero vuccati.

upalāpeyya vā 'ti tassa pattam vā cīvaram vā uddesam vā paripuccham vā dassāmiti upalāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

upaṭṭhāpeyya vā 'ti tassa cunnam vā mattikam vā danta-kaṭṭham vā mukhodakam vā sādīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

sambhuñjeyya vā 'ti sambhogo nāma dve sambhogā āmisasambhogo ca . . . akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vā seyyam kappeyyā 'ti ekacchanne nāsitake samaṇuddese nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne nāsitako samaṇuddeso nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utṭha-hitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

nāsitake nāsitakasaññī upalāpeti vā upaṭṭhāpeti vā sambhuñjati vā saha vā seyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. nāsitake vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāsitake anāsita-kasaññī . . . anāpatti. anāsitake nāsitakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anāsitake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anāsita-ke anāsitakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anāsitako 'ti jānāti, tam diṭṭhim paṭinissatṭho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

sañicceavadha-sappānam, ukko, dutṭhullachādanam,  
ūnavīsati, satthañi ca, samvidhāna-Ariṭṭhakam,  
ukkhitta-Kaṇḍakani o' eva dasa sikkhāpadā ime 'ti.

sappānakavaggo sattamo.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anâcâram âcarati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: mâvuso Channa evarûpam akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatîti. so evam vadeti: na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharam paripucchâmîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno evam vakkhati: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Channa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno evam vadesi: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno evam vakkhasi: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannanam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno evam vadeyya: na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadham paripucchâmîti, pâcittiyam. sikkhamânenâ bhikkhave bhikkhunâ aññatabbam paripucchitabbam paripaṇhitabbam, ayam tattha sâmicîti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi.

sahadhammikam nâma yam bhagavatâ paññattam sikkhâpadam etaṃ sahadhammikam nâma. tena vuccamâno evam vadeti: na tâvâham âvuso . . . vinayadharan ti paṇḍitam byattam medhâvim bahussutam dhammakathikam paripucchâmîti bhanati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anu-

pasampannasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apañña-  
ttena vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhaṃ na dhūtatthāya na pāsā-  
dikāya na apacayāya na viriyārambhāya samvattatīti evaṃ  
vadeti, na tāvāhaṃ āvuso etasmiṃ sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi,  
yāva na aññaṃ bhikkhū byattam vinayadharan ti paṇḍi-  
tam byattam medhāvim bahussutam dhammakathikam pari-  
pucchāmīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanna  
paññattena vā apaññattena vā vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhaṃ  
na dhūtatthāya . . . samvattatīti evaṃ vadeti, na tāvāhaṃ  
āvuso etasmiṃ sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva na aññaṃ bhi-  
kkhū byattam vinayadharan ti paṇḍitam byattam medhā-  
vim bahussutam dhammakathikam paripucchāmīti bhaṇati,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti  
dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

sikkhamānenā 'ti sikkhitukāmena.

aññātabban ti jānitabbam. paripucchitabban ti idaṃ  
bhante katham imassa vā kv attho 'ti. paripañhitabban ti  
cintetabbam tulayitabbam.

ayaṃ tattha sāmīcīti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatā. ||2||

anāpatti jānissāmi sikkhissāmīti bhaṇati, ummattakassa,  
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena bhagavā bhikkhūnam anekapariyāyena vinaya-  
katham katheti vinayassa vaṇṇam bhāsatīti vinayapariyattiyā  
vaṇṇam bhāsatīti ādissa ādissa āyasmato Upālissa vaṇṇam  
bhāsatīti. bhikkhū bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena . . . Upā-  
lissa vaṇṇam bhāsatīti, handa mayam āvuso āyasmato Upālissa  
santike vinayam pariyāpuṇāma 'ti, te ca bahū bhikkhū therā  
ca navā ca majjhimā ca āyasmato Upālissa santike vinayam  
pariyāpuṇanti. atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam

etad ahosi: etarahi kho āvuso bahū bhikkhū therā ca . . . pariyaṇṇanti. sace ime vinaye pakatañño bhavissanti amhe yen'icchakam yadicchakam yāvadicchakam ākaḍḍhissanti parikaḍḍhissanti. handa mayam āvuso vinayam vivaṇṇemā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhū upasamkamitvā evam vadenti: kim pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhāpadehi uddiṭṭhehi. yāvad eva kukkucāya vihesāya vilekhāya samvattantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vinayam vivaṇṇessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vinayam vivaṇṇethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā vinayam vivaṇṇessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vadeyya: kim pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhāpadehi uddiṭṭhehi, yāvad eva kukkucāya vihesāya vilekhāya samvattantīti, sikkhāpadavivaṇṇake pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

pātimokkhe uddissamāne 'ti uddisante vā uddisāpente vā sajjhāyam vā karonte.

evam vadeyyā 'ti kim pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhāpadehi uddiṭṭhehi . . . samvattantīti. ye imam pariyaṇṇanti tesam kukkucam hoti vihesā hoti vilekhā hoti, ye imam na pariyaṇṇanti tesam kukkucam na hoti vihesā na hoti vilekhā na hoti, anuddiṭṭham imam varam, anuggahitam idam varam, apariyaṇṇam idam varam, adhāritam idam varam, vinayo vā antaradhāyatu ime vā bhikkhū apakatañño hontū 'ti upasampannassa vinayam vivaṇṇeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi vinayam vivaṇṇeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ dhammam vivaṇṇeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa vinayam vā aññaṃ vā dhammam vivaṇṇeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anu-

pasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na vivaṇṇetukāmo iṅha tvam suttante vā gāthāyo vā abhidhammam vā pariyāpuṇassu pacchā vinayam pariyāpuṇissasīti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

### PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anācāraṃ ācaritvā aññānakena āpannā 'ti jānantū 'ti pātimokkhe uddissamāne evaṃ vadenti: idān' eva kho mayam jānāma ayam pi kira dhammo suttāgato suttapariyāpanno anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pātimokkhe uddissamāne evaṃ vakkhanti . . . āgacchatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave pātimokkhe uddissamāne evaṃ vadetha . . . āgacchatīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pātimokkhe uddissamāne evaṃ vakkhatha . . . āgacchatīti. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anvaddhamāsaṃ pātimokkhe uddissamāne evaṃ vadeyya: idān' eva kho aham jānāmi ayam pi kira dhammo suttāgato suttapariyāpanno anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchatīti, tañ ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ nisinnapubbam iminā bhikkhunā dvittikkhattuṃ pātimokkhe uddissamāne ko pana vādo bhiyyo, na ca tassa bhikkhuno aññānakena mutti atthi yañ ca tattha āpattim āpanno tañ ca yathādhammo karetabbo, uttari c' assa moho āropetabbo: tassa te āvuso alābhā tassa te dulladdham yaṃ tvam pātimokkhe uddissamāne na sādhukaṃ aṭṭhikavā manasikarosīti. idaṃ tasmim mohanake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||



yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anvaddhamāsan ti anuposathikam.

pātimokkhe uddissamāne 'ti uddisante.

evam vadeyyā 'ti anācāraṃ ācaritvā aññānakena āpanno 'ti jānantū 'ti pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vadeti : idān' eva kho ahaṃ jānāmi . . . āgacchatīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tañ ce 'ti mohetukāmaṃ bhikkhum, bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ nisinnapubbam iminā . . . moho āropetabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave āropetabbo : byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayam itthannāmo bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne ne sādhuṃ aṭṭhikavā manasikaroti. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannāmassa bhikkhuno moham āropeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayam . . . manasikaroti. saṃgho itthannāmassa bhikkhuno moham āropeti. yassā-yasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno mohassa āropanā, so tuṇh' assa. yassa na khamati, so bhāseyya. āropito saṃghena itthannāmassa bhikkhuno moho. khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

anāropite mohe moheti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āropite mohe moheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi moheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi moheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi moheti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko moheti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti na vitthārena sutam hoti, ūnakadvittikkhattuṃ vitthārena sutam hoti, na mohetukāmassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

tatiyaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddha bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ denti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu: kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā ambhākaṃ pahāraṃ dentīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ dassantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitā . . . dethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupitā . . . dassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññaassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabbiraddho āhatacitto khilajāto.

pahāraṃ dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā antamaso uppalapattena pi pahāraṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannassa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti kenaci viheṭhiyamāno mokkhādhippāyo pahāraṃ deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā satta-

rasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggranti. te pahârasamucitâ rodanti. bhikkhû evam âhamsu : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ amhâkam talasattikam uggrantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggrissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggrithâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ kupitâ . . . uggrissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikam uggireyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti . . . khilajâto.

talasattikam uggireyyâ 'ti kâyam vâ kâyapaṭibaddham vâ antamaso uppalapattam pi uccâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî kupito anattamano talasattikam uggrati . . . (see LXXIV. 2) . . . mokkhâdhippâyo talasattikam uggrati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassâ ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum amûlakena samghâdisesena anuddham senti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum . . . anuddham sessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . anuddhamsethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ.

vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurissā . . . anuddhammessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

amūlakam nāma adiṭṭhaṃ asutaṃ aparisaṅkitaṃ.

saṃghādisesena 'ti terasannaṃ aññatarena.

anuddhamseyyā 'ti codeti vā codāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ācāravipattiyā vā diṭṭhivipattiyā vā anuddhamseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ anuddhamseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti tathāsaññī codeti vā codāpeti vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sañcicca kukkuccaṃ upadahanti : bhagavatā āvuso sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na ūnavāsativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo 'ti, tumhe ca ūnavāsativassā upasampannā. kacci no tumhe anupasampannā 'ti. te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ambhākaṃ sañcicca kukkuccaṃ upada-

hantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ sañicca kukkucçaṃ upadahissantīti — pa —. sacçaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . upadahathā 'ti. sacçaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa . . . upadahissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa sañicca kukkucçaṃ upa-daheyya iti 'ssa muhuttaṃ pi aphāsu bhavissatīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññaṃsa bhikkhussa.

sañiccā 'ti jānanto samjānanto cecca abhivitaritvā vī-tikkamo.

kukkucçaṃ upa-daheyyā 'ti: ūnavīsativasso maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikāle maññe tayā bhuttaṃ, majjaṃ maññe tayā pītaṃ, mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho maññe tayā nisinnaṃ ti kukkucçaṃ upadahati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti kukkucçaṃ upadahitum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī sañicca kukkucçaṃ upa-dahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannassa sañicca kukkucçaṃ upadahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na kukkucçaṃ upadahitukāmo ūnavīsativasso maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikāle . . . nisinnaṃ, iṅgha jānāhi mā te pacchā kukkucçaṃ ahoṣīti bhaṇati; ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍanti. pesalā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : ala-jjino ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū, na sakkā imehi saha bhaṇḍitun ti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : kissa tumhe āvuso amhe alajjivādena pāpethā 'ti. kahaṃ pana tumhe āvuso assutthā 'ti. mayaṃ āyasmantānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhambā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhissanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhā-padam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyya yaṃ ime bhaṇissanti taṃ sossāmīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo paṇā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhūnaṃ ti aññesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ.

bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ ti adhi-karaṇajātānaṃ.

upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyyā 'ti imesaṃ sutvā codessāmi sāressāmi paṭicodessāmi paṭissāressāmi mañkuṃ karissāmīti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pacchato gacchanto turito gacchati sossāmīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. purato gacchanto ohiyyati sossāmīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā mantentaṃ ukkā-

sitabbam vijânâpetabbam. no ce ukkāseyya vā na vijânāpeyya vā, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti upassutim tiṭṭhitum. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî upassutim tiṭṭhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa upassutim tiṭṭhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti imesaṃ sutvā oramissāmi viramissāmi vûpamissāmi attānaṃ parimocessāmîti gacchati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atṭhamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anācāraṃ âcaritvā ekam-ekassa kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosanti. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karontā ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho ayam āvuso chabbaggiyo bhikkhu ekako âgato, hand' assa mayam kammaṃ karomā 'ti tassa kammaṃ akāsi. atha kho so bhikkhu yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasamkami. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum: kiṃ āvuso saṃgho akāsi. saṃgho me āvuso kammaṃ akāsi. na mayam āvuso etadattāya chandaṃ adamhā tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti. sace ca mayam jāneyyāma tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti na mayam chandaṃ dadeyyāma 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: ka-thaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ âpajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave dhammikānaṃ

kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā dhammikānaṃ . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

dhammikaṃ nāma kammaṃ apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyakammaṃ. ñatticatutthakammaṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaṃ kathaṃ, etaṃ dhammikaṃ nāma kammaṃ. chandaṃ datvā khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī chandaṃ datvā khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī . . . anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ katan ti jānanto khīyati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karontā ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho yass' atthāya sannipatito taṃ kammaṃ karissāmīti ñattiṃ tṭhapesi. atha kho so bhikkhu evam ev' ime ekamekassa kammaṃ karonti, kassa tumhe kammaṃ karissathā 'ti chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya vatta-



mānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya . . . pakkamasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghe vinicchaya-kathāya . . . pakkamissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appa-sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya vatta-mānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkameyya, pā-cittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghe vinicchayakathā nāma vatthu vā ārocitaṃ hoti avinicchitaṃ ñatti vā ṭhapitā hoti kammavācā vā vippakatā hoti.

chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkameyyā 'ti, kathaṃ idaṃ kammaṃ kuppam assa vaggaṃ assa na kareyyā 'ti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. parisāya hatthapāsaṃ vija-hantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhamma-kammasaññī . . . anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakamma-saññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anā-patti. ||2||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti gacchati, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti gacchati, adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ karissatīti gacchati, gilāno gacchati, gilānassa karaṇīyena gacchati, uccārena vā passāvena vā pīlito gacchati, na kammaṃ kopetukāmo puna paccāgamissāmīti gacchati, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati  
 Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena  
 āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senāsanañ ca  
 paññāpeti bhaddāni ca uddisati. so cāyasmā dubbalacīvaro  
 hoti. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa ekaṃ cīvaraṃ  
 uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho saṃgho taṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato  
 Dabbassa Mallaputtassa adāsi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū  
 ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū  
 saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā  
 . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū  
 samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ  
 āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave  
 samaggena . . . āpajjathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi  
 buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā  
 samaggena . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appa-  
 sannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave  
 imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā  
 pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū  
 saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ  
 t̥hito.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ  
 vikappanupagapacchimam.

datvā 'ti sayam datvā.

yathāsantataṃ nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā ya-  
 thāsambhattatā yathāsamānupajjhāyakatā yathāsamānācari-  
 yakatā.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.  
 lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-  
 rikkhārā antamaso cunṇapiṇḍo pi dantakatṭham pi dasika-  
 suttam pi.

pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti upasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa senāsanapaññāpakassa vā bhattudde-sakassa vā yāgubbhājakassa vā phalabbhājakassa vā khajja-bbhājakassa vā appamattakavissajjakassa vā cīvaraṃ dinne khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī cīvaraṃ dinne khī-yati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī . . . āpatti pācitti-yassa. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ dinne khīyati, āpatti dukka-ṭassa. upasampannassa saṃghena asammatassa senāsa-na-paññāpakassa vā . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vā cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ dinne khīyati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa vā asammatassa vā senāsanapaññāpakassa vā . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vā cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ dinne khīyati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontassa kv attho tassa dinnena laddhāpi vinipātessati na sammā upa-nessatīti khīyati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

ekādasamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghassa sacī-varabhattaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti bhojetvā cīvarena acchā-dessāmā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena so pūgo ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ pūgaṃ etad avocum : dethāvuso imāni cīvarāni imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ti. na mayaṃ bhante dassāma, amhākaṃ saṃghassa anuvassaṃ sacīvarabhikkhā paññattā 'ti. bahū āvuso saṃghassa dāyaka, bahū saṃghassa bhaddā. ime tumhe nissāya tumhe saṃ-passantā idha viharanti. tumhe ce imesaṃ na dassatha, atha

ko carahi imesaṃ dassati. dethāvuso imāni cīvarāni imesaṃ bhikkhūnan ti. atha kho so pūgo chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi nippīliyamāno yathāpaṭiyattam cīvaram chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam datvā saṃgham bhattena parivisi. ye te bhikkhū jānanti saṃghassa sacīvarabhattam paṭiyattam na ca jānanti chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam dinnam ti, te evam āhamsu: oṇojethāvuso saṃghassa cīvaran ti. n'atthi bhante, yathāpaṭiyattam cīvaram ayyā chabbaggiyā ayyānam chabbaggiyānam pariṇāmesun ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam saṃghikam lābham pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇāmessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānam saṃghikam . . . pariṇāmethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam saṃghikam . . . pariṇāmessatha. n'etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam saṃghikam lābham pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇāmeyya, pācittīyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.  
jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

saṃghikam nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārā antamaso cunṇapiṇḍo pi dantakatṭham pi dasika-suttam pi.

pariṇatam nāma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti, tam puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pariṇate pariṇatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pariṇate vematiko puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pariṇate aparīṇatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, anāpatti. saṃghassa pariṇatam aññassa saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. cetiyassa pariṇatam aññassa cetiyassa vā saṃghassa vā puggalassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalassa pariṇatam aññassa puggalassa vā saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate pariṇatasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate ve-

matiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate aparīṇatasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti kattha demā 'ti pucchīyamāno yattha tumhākaṃ deyyadhammo paribhogam vā labheyya paṭisaṃkhāram vā labheyya ciraṭṭhitiko vā assa yattha vā pana tumhākaṃ cittaṃ pasīdati tattha dethā 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dvādasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

sahadhamma-vivaṇṇaṃ ca, mohāpana-pahāraṃ,  
talasatti, amūlaṃ ca, sañcicca, upassuti ca,  
paṭibāhanachandaṃ ca, Dabbaṃ ca, pariṇāmanam.

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uyyānapālam ānāpesi : gaccha bhāṇe uyyānam sodhehi uyyānam gamissāmā 'ti. evaṃ devā 'ti kho so uyyānapālo rañño Pasenadikosalassa paṭissutvā uyyānam sodhento addasa bhagavantam aññatarasmim rukkhamaṭṭhe nisinnaṃ, disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā rājānam Pasenadikosalam etad avoca : suddham deva uyyānam, api ca bhagavā tattha nisinno 'ti. hotu bhāṇe mayam bhagavantam payirupāsissāmā 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uyyānam gantvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako bhagavantam payirupāsanto nisinno hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tam upāsakam bhagavantam payirupāsantaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna bhūto aṭṭhāsi. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : nārahat' āyam puriso pāpo hotum yathā bhagavantam payirupāsātīti yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. atha kho so upāsako bhagavato gāravena

rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ n' eva abhivādesi na paccuṭṭhāsi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anattamano ahosi : kathaṃ hi nāmaṃ puriso mayi āgate n' eva abhivādessati na paccuṭṭhessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ anattamanāṃ veditvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ etad avoca : eso kho mahārāja upāsako bahussuto āgatāgamo kāmesu vītārāgo 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etad ahosi : nārahaṭ' āyaṃ upāsako orako hotuṃ, bhagavāpi imassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsatiṃ taṃ upāsakaṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi upāsaka yena attho 'ti. suṭṭhu devā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantā abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uparipāsādavaraḡato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo taṃ upāsakaṃ rathiyāya chattapāṇiṃ gacchantāṃ, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca : tvaṃ kira upāsaka bahussuto āgatāgamo, sādhu upāsaka amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehiṃti. yaṃ ahaṃ deva jānāmi ayyānaṃ vāhasā, ayyā 'va devassa itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessantīti. ||1||

atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saccaṃ kho upāsako āhā 'ti yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantā abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantā etad avoca : sādhu bhante bhagavā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpetu yo amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī — pa — padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesī : tena h' Ānanda rañño itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehiṃti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā kālena kālaṃ pavisitvā rañño itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācesi. atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattācivaraṃ ādāya yena rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ sayanaḡato hoti. addasa kho Mallikā devī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna sahasā vuṭṭhāsi,

pītakamaṭṭhaṃ dussaṃ pabhassittha. atha kho āyasmā Ānando tato 'va paṭinivattitvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pavisissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisaṃsi. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisissasi. n' etaṃ Ānanda appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : ||2||

das' ime bhikkhave ādīnavā rājantepurappavesane. katame dasa. idha bhikkhave rājā mahesiyā saddhiṃ nisinno hoti, tattha bhikkhu pavisati, mahesī vā bhikkhuṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti bhikkhu vā mahesiṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : addhā imesaṃ kataṃ vā karissanti vā 'ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo aññataraṃ itthiṃ gantvā na ssarati, sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave duttiyo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure aññataraṃ ratanaṃ nassati. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure abbhantarā guyhamantā bahiddhā sambhedaṃ gacchanti. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure putto vā pītaṃ pattheti pītā vā puttaṃ pattheti, tesā evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcama . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā nīcatṭhāniyaṃ uccatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesaṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ tesā evaṃ hoti : rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsatṭho, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā uccatṭhāniyaṃ nīcatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . .

ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo . . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave  
rājā akāle senaṃ uyyojeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave  
atthamo . . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā kāle senaṃ  
uyyojetvā antarāmaggaṃ nivattāpeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ  
bhikkhave navamo . . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño ante-  
puraṃ hatthisammaddaṃ assasammaddaṃ rathasammaddaṃ  
rajanīyāni rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbāni yāni na pabbaji-  
tassa sārubbāni. ayaṃ bhikkhave dasamo ādīnavo rājante-  
purappavesane. ime kho bhikkhave dasa ādīnavā rājante-  
purappavesane 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ anekapariyāyena  
vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave  
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa  
anikkhantarājake aniggataratanake pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito  
indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||3||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

khattiyo nāma ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca  
samsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto  
anupakuttho jātivādena.

muddhāvasitto nāma khattiyābbhisekena abhisitto hoti.

anikkhantarājake 'ti rājā sayanigharā anikkhanto hoti.  
aniggataratanake 'ti mahesī sayanigharā anikkhantā hoti,  
ubho vā anikkhantā honti.

pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito 'ti pubbe anāmantetvā.

indakhīlo nāma sayanigharassa ummāro vuccati.

sayanigharaṃ nāma yattha katthaci rañño sayanaṃ pañ-  
ñattaṃ hoti, antamaso sāṇipākāraparikkhitaṃ pi. indakhī-  
laṃ atikkāmeyyā 'ti paṭhamam pādamaṃ ummāraṃ atikkāmeti,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyam padaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācitti-  
yassa. ||1||

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññī indakhīlaṃ atikkā-  
meti, āpatti pācittiyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite vematiko . . .  
appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa.  
paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭi-  
saṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭi-  
saṃviditasāññī, anāpatti. ||2||



anāpatti paṭisaṃvidite, na khattiyo hoti, na khattiyaḅhi-  
sekena abhisitto hoti, rājā sayanigharā nikkhanto hoti, ma-  
hesī sayanigharā nikkhantā hoti, ubho vā nikkhantā honti,  
na sayanighare, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena aññataro bhikkhu Aciravatiyā nadiyā nhāyati.  
aññataro pi brāhmaṇo pañcasatānam thavikam thale nikkhi-  
pitvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā nhāyanto vissaritvā agamāsi. atha  
kho so bhikkhu tassāyam brāhmaṇassa thavikā mā nassīti  
aggahesi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo saritvā turito ādhāvitvā  
tam bhikkhum etad avoca : api me bho thavikam passeyyāsīti.  
handā brāhmaṇā 'ti adāsi. atha kho tassa brāhmaṇassa etad  
ahosi : kena nū kho aham upāyena imassa bhikkhuno punṇa-  
pattam na dadeyyan ti. na me bho pañca satāni, sahaṣsam  
me 'ti palibuddhitvā muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu ārā-  
mam gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. ye te  
bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhi-  
kkhu ratanam uggaḥessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam  
bhikkhu ratanam uggaḥesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi  
buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa rata-  
nam uggaḥessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā  
pasāḍāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhā-  
padam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā uggaṇ-  
heyya vā uggaṇhāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañ-  
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyā ussavo hoti.  
manussā alamkatapaṭiyattā uyyānam gacchanti. Visākhā-  
pi Migāramātā alamkatapaṭiyattā uyyānam gamissāmīti

gāmato nikkhamitvā ky āhaṃ karissāmi uyyānaṃ gantvā, yaṃ nūnāhaṃ bhagavantam payirupāseyyan ti ābharaṇaṃ omuñcitvā uttarāsaṅgena bhaṇḍikaṃ bandhitvā dāsiyā adāsi : handa je imaṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ gaṇhāhīti. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsitā utthāya-saṇā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho sā dāsi taṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū passitvā bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. tena hi bhikkhave uggahetvā nikkhipathā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave ratanaṃ vā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārāme uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipituṃ yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanaṃ vā ratanasammatam vā aññatara ajjhārāma uggahēyya vā uggahāpeyya vā, paṇḍitīyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena Kāsisu janapadesu Anātha-piṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo hoti tena ca gahapatinaṃ antevāsi āpatto hoti : sace bhaddantā āgacchanti bhattam kareyyāsi. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kāsisu janapadesu cārikaṇṇā caramānā yena Anātha-piṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo ten' upasaṃkamimsu. addasa kho so puriso te bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā etaḍ avoca : adhiyāsentu bhante ayyā svātanaṃ gahapatino bhattan ti. adhiyāsesuṃ kho te bhikkhū tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so puriso tassā rattiyaṃ accayena paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādapetvā kālam ārocāpetvā aṅgulimuddikaṃ omuñcitvā te bhikkhū bhattena parivisitvā ayyā bhuñjitvā gacchantu ahaṃ pi kammantaṃ gamissāmi aṅgulimuddikaṃ vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū

passivâ sace mayam gamissâma nassissat' âyam aṅguli-muddikâ 'ti tatth' eva acchimsu. atha kho so puriso kam-mantâ âgacchanto te bhikkhû passivâ etad avoca : kissa bhante ayyâ idh' eva acchantiti. atha kho te bhikkhû tassa purisassa etam attham ârocetvâ Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhû-nam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ ajjhârâme vâ ajjhâvasathe vâ uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatiti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ aññatra ajjhârâmâ vâ ajjhâvasathâ vâ uggaṇheyya vâ uggaṇhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam. ratanam vâ pana bhikkhunâ ratana-sammatam vâ ajjhârâme vâ ajjhâvasathe vâ uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitabbam yassa bhavissati so harissa-titi. ayam tattha sâmicîti. ||3||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

ratanam nâma muttâ maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silâ pavâlam rajatam jâtarûpaṃ lohitaṅko masâragallam. ratanasamma-tam nâma yam manussânam upabhogaparibhogaṃ, etam ratanasammatam nâma.

aññatra ajjhârâmâ vâ ajjhâvasathâ vâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ ajjhârâmam ajjhâvasatham. ajjhârâmo nâma parikkhittassa ârâ-massa antoâramo, aparikkhittassa upacâro. ajjhâvasatho nâma parikkhittassa âvasathassa antoâvasatho, aparikkhi-ttassa upacâro.

uggaṇheyyâ 'ti sayam gaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uggaṇhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam gaṇhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

ratanam vâ pana bhikkhunâ . . . nikkhipitabban ti, rū-pena vâ nimittena vâ saññânam katvâ nikkhipitvâ âcikkhi-tabbam : yassa bhaṇḍam nattham so âgacchatû 'ti. sace tattha âgacchati so vattabbo : âvuso kidisan te bhaṇḍan ti. sace rūpena vâ nimittena vâ sampâdeti, dâtabbam. no ce sampâdeti, vicinâhi âvuso 'ti vattabbo. tamhâ âvâsâ pakka-mantena ye tattha honti bhikkhû patirûpâ tesam hatthe

nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam. no ce honti bhikkhū patirūpā, ye tattha honti gahapatikā patirūpā tesam hatthe nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam.

ayaṃ tattha sāmīcīti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatā. ||1||

anāpatti ratanaṃ vā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipati yassa bhavissati so harissatīti, ratanasammatam viśāsam gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, paṃsukūlasaṃhāraṃ, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||4||

dutiyam.

### PĀCITTIIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyaṃ nisīditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathenti seyyath' idam: rājakatham corakatham mahāmattakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham ṇātīkatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham surākatham viśikhākatham kumbhatṭhānakatham pubbapetakatham nānatthakatham lokakkhāyikam samuddakkhāyikam itibhavābhavakatham iti vā. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtīyā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyaṃ nisīditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathessanti seyyath' idam . . . iti vā. seyyathāpi gihikāmahogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessanti . . . iti vā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathetha . . . iti vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessatha . . . iti vā. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthiṃ gacchantā sāyaṃ aññataram gāmaṃ upagacchimsu. manussā te bhikkhū passitvā etad avocum: pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavatā paṭikkhittam vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitum ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na pāvisimsu. corā te bhikkhū acchindimsu. atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave āpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthiṃ gacchanto sāyaṃ aññataram gāmaṃ upagacchi. manussā taṃ bhikkhum passitvā etad avocum: pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitum ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na pāvisi. corā taṃ bhikkhum acchindimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam attham ārocesi. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum āpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinā dattho hoti. aññataro bhikkhu aggim āharissāmi gāmaṃ gacchati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucāyanto na pāvisi. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpe accāyike karaṇīye santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpa-  
dam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇīyā, pācittiyā ti. || 4 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

santo nāma bhikkhu sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum. asanto nāma bhikkhu na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva aruṇuggamanā.

gāmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ okkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇīyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpaṃ accāyikaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. || 1 ||

vikāle vikālasaññī santam bhikkhum anāpucchā gāmaṃ pavisati aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇīyā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . . vikāle kālasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāle vikālasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa, kāle kālasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti tathārūpe accāyike karaṇīye, santam bhikkhum āpucchā pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anāpucchā pavisati, antarāgāmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ gacchati, paṭikkamaṇaṃ gacchati, gāmena maggo hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 5 ||

tatiyaṃ.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmim Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena dantakârena bhikkhû pavâritâ honti yesam ayyâ-nam sâcigharena attho aham sâcigharenâ 'ti. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû bahû sâcighare viññâpenti, yesam khuddakâ sâcigharâ te mahante sâcighare viññâpenti, yesam mahantâ sâcigharâ te khuddake sâcighare viññâpenti. atha kho so dantakâro bhikkhûnam bahû sâcighare karonto na sakkoti aññam vikkâyikam bhaññam kâṭum, attanâpi na yâpeti, puttadâro pi 'ssa kilamati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ na mattam jânitvâ bahû sâcighare viññâpessanti. ayam imesam bahû sâcighare karonto na sakkoti . . . kilamatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû na mattam jânitvâ bahû sâcighare viññâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû na mattam . . . viññâ-pentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ na mattam . . . viññâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu atthimayam vâ dantamayam vâ visâṇa-mayam vâ sâcigharam kârâpeyya, bhedanakam pâ-cittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

atthi nâma yam kiñci atthi. danto nâma hatthidanto vuccati. visâṇam nâma yam kiñci visâṇam.

kârâpeyyâ 'ti karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena bhinditvâ pâcittiyam desetabbam.

attanâ vippakatam attanâ pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. attanâ vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. parehi vippakatam attanâ pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabbhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti gaṇṭhikāya, araṇṇike, vidhe, añjaniyā, añjanisālā-kāya, vāsijāṭe, udakapuñchaniyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

catuttham.

### PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto uce mañce sayati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ senāsanacārikam āhiṇḍanto yenāyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa vihāro ten' upasaṃkami. addasa kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avoca : āgacchatu me bhante bhagavā sayanam sayatū 'ti. atha kho bhagavā tato 'va paṇinivattitvā bhikkhū āmantesi : āsayato bhikkhave moghapuriso veditabbo 'ti. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṇi ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

navam pana bhikkhunā mañcam vā piṭham vā kārāyamānena atthaṅgulapādakam kāretabbam sugataṅgulena aññatra heṭṭhimāya aṇaniyā. tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

navam nāma karaṇam upādāya vuccati.

mañco nāma cattāro mañcā masārako bundikābaddho kuḷirapādako āhaccapādako. piṭham nāma cattāri piṭhāni masārakam bundikābaddham kuḷirapādakam āhaccapādakam.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

atthaṅgulapādakam kāretabbam sugataṅgulena aññatra



hetthimāya aṭaniyā 'ti tṭapetvā hetthimaṃ aṭaniyaṃ. taṃ atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti . . . (see LXXXVI. 2. 1) . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññassa' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti pamāṇikaṃ karoti, ūnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ pamāṇātikkantaṃ paṭilabbhitvā chinditvā paribhuñjati, ummatlakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi pīṭhaṃ pi tūlonaddhaṃ kārāpenti. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā mañcam pi . . . kārāpessanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmaḥhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi . . . kārāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave mañcam pi . . . kārāpethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurissā mañcam pi . . . kārāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu mañcam vā pīṭhaṃ vā tūlonaddhaṃ kārāpeyya, uddālanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mañco nāma cattāro mañcā . . . pīṭhaṃ nāma cattāri pīṭhāni . . . āhaccapādaṃ.

tūlaṃ nāma tīpi tūlāni rukkhātūlaṃ latātūlaṃ potakī-tūlaṃ.

kārāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā. payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena uddāletvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbhaṃ.

attanaṃ vippakataṃ attanaṃ . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyoṣāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññassa' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti āyoge, kāyabandhane, aṃsavaddhake, pattathavikāya, parissāvane, bimbohanaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhitvā uddāletvā paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ nisīdanaṃ anuññātaṃ hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā nisīdanaṃ anuññātan ti appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhārenti mañcassa pi pīṭhassa pi purato pi pacchato pi olambenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhāressantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhārethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhāressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

nisīdanaṃ pana bhikkhunaṃ kārayamānena pamāṇikaṃ kārētabbaṃ. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇaṃ : dighaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ diyaddhaṃ. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi mahākāyo hoti. so bhagavato purato nisīdanam paññāpetvā samantato samañcamāno nisīdati. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Udāyima etad avoca : kissa tvaṃ Udāyi nisīdanam samantato samañcasi seyyathāpi purāṇāsikotṭho 'ti. tathā hi pana bhante bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ atikhuddakaṃ nisīdanam anuññātan ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave nisīdanassa dasā vidatthi. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

nisīdanam pana bhikkhunaṃ kārayamānena pamāṇikaṃ kāretabbam. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇam : dīghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiā, tiriyaṃ diyaḍḍham, dasā vidatthi. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

nisīdanam nāma sadasaṃ vuccati.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

pamāṇikaṃ kāretabbam tatr' idaṃ pamāṇam dīghaso . . . dasā vidatthi, taṃ atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbam.

attanā vipakkataṃ attanā . . . parehi vipakkataṃ parehi pariyoṣāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññassa' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti pamāṇikaṃ karoti, ūnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ pamāṇātikkantaṃ paṭilabbhitvā chinditvā paribhuñjati, vitānaṃ vā bhummattharaṇaṃ vā sāṇipākāraṃ vā bhisim vā bimbohanaṃ vā karoti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||3||

sattamaṃ.

## PĀCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ kaṇḍupaṭicchādī anuññātā

hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā kaṇḍupaṭicchādī anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaḍḍhantā āhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . dhāressatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

kaṇḍupaṭicchādiṃ pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikā kāretabbā. tatr' idam pamāṇam: dīghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyam dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

kaṇḍupaṭicchādī nāma yassa adhonābhi ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kaṇḍu vā piḷakā vā assāvo vā thullakacchu vā ābādhō tassa paṭicchādanatthāya.

kārayamānenā 'ti . . . (see LXXXIX. 3) . . . pamāṇikā kāretabbā . . . tiriyam dve vidatthiyo tam atikkāmetvā . . . (LXXXIX. 3) . . . ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||

atṭhamam.

## PĀCITTIYA, XCI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam vassikasāṭikā anuññātā hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā vassikasāṭikā anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo vassikasāṭikāyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaḍḍhantā āhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhū . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddiseyyātha:

vassikasāṭikam pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikā kāretabbā. tatr' idam pamāṇam: dīghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyam addhatēyyā. tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

vassikasâtikâ nâma vassânassa cātumāsathâya.  
 kârayamānenâ 'ti . . . pamāṇikâ kâretabbâ . . . ummatta-  
 kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

navamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, XCII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati  
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana  
 samayena âyasmâ Nando bhagavato mâtucchâputto abhirûpo  
 hoti dassaniyo pāsâdiko caturaṅgulomako bhagavato. so  
 sugatacivarappamāṇam cīvaram dhâreti. addasamsu kho  
 therâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Nandam dûrato 'va âgacchantam,  
 disvâna bhagavâ âgacchatîti âsanâ vuṭṭhahanti. te upagate  
 jânitvâ ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nâma  
 âyasmâ Nando sugatacivarappamāṇam cīvaram dhâressatîti.  
 bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantam  
 Nandam paṭipucchi: saccam kira tvam Nanda sugatacīva-  
 rappamāṇam cīvaram dhâressîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi  
 buddho bhagavâ: kathaṇ hi nâma tvam Nanda sugatacīva-  
 rappamāṇam cīvaram dhâressasi. n' etam Nanda appasannâ-  
 nam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam  
 sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sugatacivarappamāṇam cīvaram  
 kârâpeyya atirekam vâ, chedanakam pâcittiyam. tatr'  
 idam sugatassa sugatacivarappamāṇam: dīghaso nava vi-  
 datthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ cha vidatthiyo, idam suga-  
 tassa sugatacivarappamāṇan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.  
 sugatacīvaram nâma dīghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavi-  
 datthiyâ, tiriyaṃ cha vidatthiyo.  
 kârâpeyyâ 'ti karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ. payoge . . . (see  
 LXXXIX) . . . paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||  
 anâpatti ûnakam karoti, aññena katam paṭilabhitvâ

chinditvā paribhujati, vitānaṃ vā . . . ummattakassa,  
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

Nandasikkhāpadaṃ dasamaṃ. ratanavaggo navamo.

khuddakaṃ samattaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

rañño ca, ratanaṃ, santaṃ, sūci, mañcaṃ ca, tūlikaṃ,  
nisīdanañ ca, kaṇḍuñ ca, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti.

udditṭhā kho āyasmanto dvenavuti pācittiyaṃ dhammā.  
tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. duti-  
yam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi  
pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto,  
tasmā tuṇhī, evaṃ etaṃ dhārayāmi.

Ime kho panāyasmanto cattāro pāṭidesaniyā dhammā  
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

### PĀṬIDESANIYĀ, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā paṭikkamanakāle aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvā etad avoca : hand' ayya bhikkhaṃ paṭigaṇhā 'ti. suṭṭhu bhaginīti sabb' eva aggahesi. sā upakaṭṭhe kāle nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhaddā ahosi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī dutiyaṃ pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyaṃ pi divasaṃ Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā paṭikkamanakāle taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvā etad avoca : hand' ayya . . . chinnabhaddā ahosi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī catutthe divase rathiyāya pavedhantī gacchati. seṭṭhi gahapati rathena paṭipathaṃ āgacchantaṃ taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : apeh' ayye 'ti. sā vakkamantī tath' eva paripati. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhuniṃ khamāpesi : khamāh' ayye mayāsi pātītā 'ti. nāhaṃ gahapati tayā pātītā, api ca ahaṃ eva dubbalā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye dubbalā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī seṭṭhissa gahapatissa etam atthaṃ ārocesi. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhuniṃ gharaṃ netvā bhojetvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessanti, kicchālābho mātugāmo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa seṭṭhissa gahapatissa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭigga-

hesīti. saccam bhagavā. ñātikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā appatirūpaṃ vā santaṃ vā asantaṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaraharam paviṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjim asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ taṃ paṭidesemīti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā, pitāma-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

antaragharaṃ nāma rathiyā byūhaṃ siṅghātakam gharaṃ.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam tṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsam.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī antaragharaṃ paviṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādāti vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasaññī . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam āharatthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannāya hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya ñātikasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ñātikāya, dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, antarārāme, bhikkhunūpassaye, titthiyaseyyāya, paṭikka-



mane, gāmato nīharitvā deti, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam  
yāvajjivikam sati paccaye paribhujjati deti, sikkhamānāya,  
sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

## PĀṬIDESANIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati  
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena  
bhikkhū kulesu nimantitā bhuñjanti. chabbaggiyā bhi-  
kkhuniyo chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam vosā santiyo ṭhitā  
honti idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti. chabbaggiyā  
bhikkhū yāvadatthaṃ bhuñjanti, aññe bhikkhū na cittarūpaṃ  
bhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ  
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo vosā santiyo na  
nivāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhi-  
kkhuniyo vosā santiyo na nivārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.  
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe mogha-  
purisā . . . na nivāressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appa-  
sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave  
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhuñjanti. tatra ce  
sā bhikkhunī vosā samānarūpā ṭhitā hoti idha sūpaṃ  
detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti, tehi bhikkhūhi sā bhikkhunī  
apasādetabbā apasakka tāva bhagini yāva bhikkhū bhuñjanti-  
ti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno na paṭibhāseyya taṃ bhikkhunim  
apasādetum apasakka . . . bhuñjantīti, paṭidesetabbaṃ tehi  
bhikkhūhi gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjimhā asappāyaṃ  
paṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemā 'ti. ||1||

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhuñjantīti: kulam  
nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam vessa-  
kulam suddakulam.

nimantitā bhuñjantīti pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena  
bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

vosāsaṇṭī nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā yathā-sambhattatā yathāsamānupajjhāyatā yathāsamānācariyatā, idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti, esā vosāsaṇṭī nāma.

tehi bhikkhūhiti bhuñjamānehi bhikkhūhi. sā bhikkhuniṭṭi yā sā vosāsaṇṭī bhikkhuni. tehi bhikkhūhi sā bhikkhunī apasādetabbā apasakka . . . bhuñjantīti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno anapasādite khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaṇṇī vosāsaṇṭiyā na nivāreti, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. upasampannāya vematiko . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaṇṇī . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ekatoupasampannāya vosāsaṇṭiyā na nivāreti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaṇṇī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti attano bhattaṃ dāpeti na deti, aññesaṃ bhattaṃ deti na dāpeti, yaṃ na dinnam taṃ dāpeti, yattha na dinnam tattha dāpeti, sabbesaṃ samakaṃ dāpeti, sikkhamānā vosāsaṇṭī, sāmānerī vosāsaṇṭī, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dutiyam.

### PĀṬIDESANIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyaṃ aññataram kulam ubhatopasannaṃ hoti, saddhāya vadḍhati, bhogena hāyati, yaṃ tasmim kule uppajjati purebhattaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā, taṃ sabbam bhikkhūnaṃ vissajjetvā appekadā anasitā acchanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā na mattaṃ jānitvā paṭiggahessanti, ime imesaṃ datvā appekadā anasitā acchantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim

nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati evarūpassa kulassa nāttidutiyena kammena sekhasammutim dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho nāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammutim dadeyya. esā nātti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ . . . hāyati. saṃgho . . . deti. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammutiyaṃ dānam so tuṇh' assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammuti. khamati . . . dhārayāmi. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, tam paṭidesemi. evañ o' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyaṃ ussavo hoti. manussā bhikkhū nimantetvā bhojenti, tam pi kho kulam bhikkhū nimantesi. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ nādhivāseṇi paṭikkhittam bhagavatā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum ti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kim nu kho nāma ambhākaṃ jīvitaṇa yaṃ ayyā ambhākaṃ na paṭigaṇhanti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave nimantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe ani-

mantito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam . . . paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tassa kulassa kulūpako hoti. atha kho so bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu gilāno hoti. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam animantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum ti kukkucāyanta na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkihi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu āramam gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam attham ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito agilāno khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayham āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyaṃ paṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. ||3||

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulānīti, sekhasammatam nāma kulam yaṃ kulam saddhāya vadḍhati bhogena hāyati, evarūpassa kulassa nāttidutiyaena kammena sekhasammuti dinnā hoti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesū 'ti evarūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu.

animantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā animantito. gharūpacāram okkamante nimanteti, eso animantito nāma.

nimantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā nimantito. ghar-  
ūpacāraṃ anokkamante nimanteti, eso nimantito nāma.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya caritum. gilāno nāma na  
sakkoti piṇḍāya caritum.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāha-  
kālikam yāvajivikam t̥hapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma.  
bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattū  
maccho mamaṃsaṃ.

animantito agilāno khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesani-  
yassa. || 1 ||

sekhasammate sekhasammatasaññī animantito agilāno khā-  
daniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādati vā  
bhuñjati vā, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. sekhasammate vematiko  
. . . sekhasammate asekhasammatasaññī . . . āpatti pāṭide-  
saniyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajivikam āhā-  
ratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekhasammate sekhasammatasaññī, āpatti  
dukkatassa. asekhasammate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
asekhasammate asekhasammatasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti nimantitassa, gilānassa, nimantitassa vā gilānassa  
vā sesakaṃ bhuñjati, aññesaṃ bhikkhā tattha paññattā  
hoti, gharato niharitvā denti, niccabhattake, salākabhatte,  
pakkhike, uposathike, pāṭipadike, yāmakālikam sattāhakā-  
likam yāvajivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, ummatta-  
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 4 ||

tatiyaṃ.

## PĀṬIDESANIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati  
Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena Sākiyadāsakā avaruddhā honti. Sākiyāniyo  
icchanti āraññakesu senāsanesu bhattaṃ kātum. assosum  
kho Sākiyadāsakā Sākiyāniyo kira āraññakesu senāsanesu  
bhattaṃ kattukāmā 'ti. te magge pariyuṭṭhimsu. Sākiyā-

niyo paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ ādāya ārañṇakaṃ senāsanaṃ agamaṃsu. Sākiyadāsakā nikkhamitvā Sākiyāniyo acchindimsu ca dūsesuṃ ca. Sākiyā nikkhamitvā te core saha bhaṇḍena gahetvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā ārāme core paṭivasante nāroccesantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū Sākiyānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ — pa —. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutṭhutaṃ — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yāni kho pana tāni ārañṇakāni senāsanaṃ sāsāṅka-sammatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ārañṇakesu senāsanesu gilāno hoti. manussā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ādāya ārañṇakaṃ senāsanaṃ agamaṃsu. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ ārañṇakesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum ti kukkuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya pavisitum, chinnabhatto ahoṣi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā ārañṇakesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yāni kho pana tāni ārañṇakāni senāsanaṃ sāsāṅka-sammatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu

senâsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjiṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. || 2 ||

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senâsanānīti, āraññakam nāma senâsanam pañcadhanusatikaṃ pacchimam. sāsaṅkam nāma ārāme ārāmūpacāre corānam niviṭṭhokāso dissati bhuttokāso dissati ṭhitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati nipannokāso dissati. sappatibhayaṃ nāma ārāme ārāmūpacāre corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākoṭitā dissanti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathārūpesu senâsanesū 'ti evarūpesu senâsanesu.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma pañcannaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. ārāmaṃ ārāmūpacāraṃ ṭhapetvā paṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma, yo koci itthi vā puriso vā ārāmaṃ ārāmūpacāraṃ āgantvā ārocesi itthannāmassa bhante khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ āharissantīti, sace sāsaṅkam hoti sāsaṅkan ti ācikkhitabbaṃ, sace sappatibhayaṃ hoti sappatibhayan ti ācikkhitabbaṃ. sace hotu bhante āhariyissantīti bhaṇati, corā vattabbā : manussā idh' upacaranti apasakkathā 'ti.

yāguyā paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivāro āhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. bhattena paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivāro āhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. khādaniyena paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivāro āhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. kulena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim kule manusso khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā āharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. gāmena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim gāme manusso khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā āharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. pūgena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim pūge manusso khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā āharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsam. ajjhārāmo nāma parikkhittassa ārāmassa antoārāmo, apari-kkhittassa upacāro.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya gantum. gilāno nāma na sakkoti piṇḍāya gantum.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ agilāno khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭi-  
gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti paṭi-  
desaniyassa.

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññī khādaniyaṃ vā bho-  
janiyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno khādati  
vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite ve-  
matiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññī . . . āpatti  
paṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakālikāṃ yāvajīvikāṃ  
āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjho-  
hāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññī,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññī, anāpatti. ||1||

anāpatti paṭisaṃvidite, gilānassa, paṭisaṃvidite vā gilānassa  
vā sesakaṃ bhuñjati, bahārāme paṭiggahetvā antoārāme pari-  
bhuñjati, tatthajātakāṃ mūlaṃ vā tacāṃ vā pattāṃ vā  
pupphaṃ vā phalaṃ vā paribhuñjati, yāmakālikāṃ sattāha-  
kālikāṃ yāvajīvikāṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummatta-  
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||3||

catuttham.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro paṭidesaniyā dhammā.  
tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam  
pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchā-  
mi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto,  
tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmi.

paṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitam.



Ime kho panāyasmanto sekhiyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsenti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā purato pi . . . nivāsessanti seyyathāpi gihikā-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesaṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū purato pi . . . nivāsessantīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe [dhammim kathaṃ katvā] bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave purato pi . . . nivāsethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . nivāsessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivāsessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivāsetabbam nābhimaṇḍalaṃ jānumaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchādentena. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambento nivāseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||1||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū purato pi pacchato pi olambentā pārupanti — pa —

parimaṇḍalaṃ pārupissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pārupitabbam ubho kaṇṇe samaṃ katvā.

yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambento pārupati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kāyaṃ vivaritvā antaraghare gacchanti (*instead of gacchanti read, in chap. 4, nisīdanti*) — pa —.

supaṭicchanno antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

supaṭicchannena antaraghare gantabbam (nisīditabbam). yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca kāyaṃ vivaritvā antaraghare gacchati (nisīdati), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in chap. 4 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa*), āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3. 4 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hattham pi pādāṃ pi kilāpentā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

susamvuto antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

susamvutena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca hattham vā pādāṃ vā kilāpento antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 5. 6 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ taṃ oloketā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

okkhittacakkhu antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

okkhittacakkhunā antaraghare gantabbam (nis°) yugamattam pekkhantena. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ oloketā antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 7. 8 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisidissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ ukkhipitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in chap. 10 it is added here* : vâsûpagatassa), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahâhasitaṃ hasantâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisidissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca mahâhasitaṃ hasanto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, hasanīyasmim vatthusmim mihitamattaṃ karoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||11. 12||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

appasaddo antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisidissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

appasaddena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||13. 14||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) kāyam olambentā — pa —.

na kāyappacālakam antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na kāyappacālakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). kāyam paggahe tvā gantabbam (nis°). yo anādariyam paṭicca kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) kāyam olambento, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in chap. 16 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa*), āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||15. 16||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) bāhum olambentā — pa —.

na bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). bāhum paggahe tvā gantabbam (nis°). yo anādariyam paṭicca bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) bāhum olambento, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (*as in chap. 15. 16*) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||17. 18||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sīsappacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) sīsam olambentā — pa —.

na sīsappacālakam antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) . . . (*see chap. 17. 18*) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū khambhakatā antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

na khambhakato antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na khambhakatena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vā ubhato vā khambham katvā antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 21. 22 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sasīsam pārutipvā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na oguṇṭhito antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na oguṇṭhitena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca sasīsam pārutipvā antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 23. 24 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gacchanti — pa —.

na ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gamissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gantabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇḍicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 25 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīdanti — pa —.

na pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīdissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīditabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca hatthapallatthikāya vā dussapallatthikāya vā antaraghare nisīdati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇḍicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, vāsūpa-gatassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 26 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhanti chaḍḍetukāma viya — pa —.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭiggahessāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhāti chaḍḍetukāmo viya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 27 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ taṃ olokentā piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhanti ākirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññī piṇḍapātaṃ paṭiggahessāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

pattasaññinā piṇḍapāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokento piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 28 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhantā sūpañ ñeva bahū paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samasūpakaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭiggahessāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

sūpo nāma dve sūpā muggasūpo māsasūpo hatthahāriyo. samasūpako piṇḍapāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca sūpañ ñeva bahū paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, rasarase, nātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 29 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū thūpikataṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samatitthikaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭiggahessāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

samatitthiko piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca thûpikatam piṇḍapâtam paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 30 ||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccam piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanti abhuñjitukâmâ viya — pa —.

sakkaccam piṇḍapâtam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

sakkaccam piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccam piṇḍapâtam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 31 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taham taham olokontâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanti âkirante pi atikkante pi na jânanti — pa —.

pattasaññî piṇḍapâtam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

pattasaññinâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taham taham olokonto piṇḍapâtam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 32 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taham taham omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanti — pa —.

sapadânam piṇḍapâtam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

sapadânam piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taham taham omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, aññesam dento omasati, aññassa bhâjane âkiranto omasati, uttari-bhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 33 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjantâ sûpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjanti — pa —.

samasûpakam piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sûpo nâma dve sûpâ muggasûpo mâsasûpo hatthahâriyo. samasûpako piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca sûpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, rasarase, ñâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 34 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, parittake sese ekâto samkaḍḍhitvâ omadditvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 35 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sûpaṃ pi byañjanaṃ pi odanena paṭicchâdenti bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya — pe —.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdessâmi bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya 'ti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdetabbam bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya. yo anâdariyam paṭicca sûpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdeti bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, sâmikâ paṭicchâdetvâ denti, na bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 36 ||



Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manāpaṃ kassa sāduraṃ na ruccatīti. assosuraṃ kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccāṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjathā 'ti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

na sūpaṃ vā odanaṃ vā attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilānapucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum: kacc' āvuso khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ āvuso sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittā ti kukkucāyantaṃ na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

na sūpaṃ vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na sūpaṃ vā odanaṃ vā agilānena attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca sūpaṃ vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, nātakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, aññasa' atthāya, attano dhanena, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2|| 37 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ujjhānasaññī paresaṃ pattam olokenti — pa —.

na ujjhānasaññī paresaṃ pattam olokessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na ujjhānasaññinā paresaṃ patto oloketabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca ujjhānasaññī paresaṃ pattam oloketi, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, dassāmīti vā dāpessāmīti vā oloketi, na ujjhānasaññiassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 38 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mahantaṃ kabaḷaṃ karonti — pa —.

nātimahantaṃ kabaḷaṃ karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

nātimahanto kabaḷo kātabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca mahantaṃ kabaḷaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 39 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dīghaṃ ālopaṃ karonti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalaṃ ālopaṃ karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

parimaṇḍalo ālopo kātabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca dīghaṃ ālopaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 40 ||

sakkaccavaggo catuttho.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anāhaṭṭe kabaḷe mukhadvāraṃ vivaranti — pa —.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvāraṃ vivarissāmīti  
sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvāraṃ vivaritaḃḃaṃ. yo anâda-  
riyaṃ paṭicca anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvāraṃ vivarati, âpatti  
dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā — pa — âdikammikassā 'ti. ||41||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhuñjamānā  
sabbāṃ hatthāṃ mukhe pakkhipanti — pa —.

na bhuñjamāno sabbāṃ hatthāṃ mukhe pakkhi-  
pissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na bhuñjamānena sabbo hattho mukhe pakkhipitaḃḃo.  
yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca bhuñjamāno sabbāṃ hatthāṃ mukhe  
pakkhipati, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassā 'ti. ||42||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sakabaḷena  
mukhena byâharanti — pa —.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharissāmīti sikkhā  
karaṇīyā.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharitaḃḃaṃ. yo anâdariyaṃ  
paṭicca sakabaḷena mukhena byâharati, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassā 'ti. ||43||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū piṇḍukkhepa-  
kaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na piṇḍukkhepakāṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-  
raṇīyā.

na piṇḍukkhepakāṃ bhuñjitaḃḃaṃ. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca  
piṇḍukkhepakāṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, aṇānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake,  
phalāphale, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassā 'ti. ||44||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kabaḷāvaoche-  
dakaṃ bhuñjanti.

na kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||45||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū avagaṇḍakārakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na avagaṇḍakārakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na avagaṇḍakārakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca ekato vā ubhato vā gaṇḍam katvā bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, phalāphale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||46||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacavarāṇa chaḍḍento hattham niddhunati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||47||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sitthāvakārakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na sitthāvakārakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na sitthāvakārakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca sitthāvakārakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-

raṃ chaḍḍento sitthaṃ chaḍḍiyyati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 48 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jivhānicchārakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na jivhānicchārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na jivhānicchārakaṃ . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 49 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū capucapukārakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na capucapukārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na capucapukārakaṃ . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 50 ||

kabaḷavaggo pañcamo.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena brāhmaṇena saṃghassa payopānaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti. bhikkhū surusurukārakaṃ khīraṃ pivanti. aññataro naṭapubbako bhikkhu evaṃ āha : sabb' āyaṃ maññe saṃgho sītikato 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ akāsi. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa —. vigarahitvā dhammaṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : na bhikkhave buddhaṃ vā dhammaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā ārabba davo kātabbo. yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na surusurukārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na surusurukārakam . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||51||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hatthanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthanillehakam bhuñjissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na hatthanillehakam . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||52||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pattanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na pattanillehakam bhuñjissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na pattanillehakam . . . anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — gilānassa, parittake sese ekato samkaddhitvā nillehitvā bhuñjati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||53||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 52. *Instead of* hatthanillehakam *read* oṭṭhanillehakam). ||54||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Kokanade pāsāde sāmisenā hatthena pāṇiyathālakam paṭigaṇhanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sāmisenā hatthena pāṇiyathālakam paṭiggahessanti seyyathāpi gihikā-mabbhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhū sāmisenā hatthena pāṇiyathālakam paṭiggahessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū sāmisenā hatthena pāṇiyathālakam paṭigaṇhantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā sāmisenā hatthena pāṇiyathālakam paṭiggahessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na sāmisenā hatthena pāṇiyathālakam paṭiggahessāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlako paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, dhovissâ-mîti vâ dhovâpessâ-mîti vâ paṭigaṇhâti, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||55||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pâsâde sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍenti. manussâ . . . vipâ-centi : katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho . . . (see chap. 55) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍetabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sasitthakam pattadhovanam antara-ghare chaḍḍeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, uddha-ritvâ vâ bhinditvâ vâ paṭiggahetvâ vâ nîharitvâ vâ chaḍḍeti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||56||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammam desenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-centi : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammam desessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhi-kkhave chattapâṇissa dhammam desethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe mogha-purissâ . . . desessatha. n' etam moghapurissâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha :

na chattapâṇissa dhammam desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ 'ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû chattapâṇissa gilânassa

dhammaṃ desetum kukkuccāyanti. manussā . . . vipācenti :  
kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā chattapāṇissa gilānassa  
dhammaṃ na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam  
manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . .  
ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim  
kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave  
chattapāṇissa gilānassa dhammaṃ desetum. evaṃ ca pana  
bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-  
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

chattaṃ nāma tīṇi chattāni setachattaṃ kilañjachattaṃ  
pañnachattaṃ maṇḍalabaddhaṃ salākabaddhaṃ.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito  
devatābhāsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti dukkaṭassa.

na chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. ya anāda-  
riyaṃ paṭicca chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu,  
ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 57 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū daṇḍapāṇissa  
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-  
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

daṇḍo nāma majjhimassa purisassa catuhattho daṇḍo. tato  
ukkaṭṭho adaṇḍo, omako adaṇḍo.

na daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anāda-  
riyaṃ paṭicca daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti  
dukkāṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 58 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū satthapāṇissa  
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na satthapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-  
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.



sattham nāma ekatodhāram ubhatodhāram paharaṇi.  
na satthapāṇissa agilānassa . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 59 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū āvudhapāṇissa  
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na āvudhapāṇissa agilānassa dhammam desessā-  
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

āvudham nāma cāpo kodaṇḍo.

na āvudhapāṇissa agilānassa . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 60 ||

surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pādukārūḷhassa  
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na pādukārūḷhassa agilānassa dhammam desessā-  
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na pādukārūḷhassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-  
dariyam paṭicca akkantassa vā paṭimukkassa vā omukkassa  
vā agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇḍicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 61 ||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 61. *Instead of* pādukārūḷhassa  
*read* upāhanārūḷhassa) || 62 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yānagatassa  
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na yānagatassa agilānassa dhammam desessā-  
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

yānam nāma vayham ratho sakataṃ sandamānikā sivikā  
pāṭaṅki.

na yānagatassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anāda-  
riyam paṭicca yānagatassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti  
dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaṇḍicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 63 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sayanagatassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na sayanagatassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na sayanagatassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-dariyaṃ paṭicca antamaso chamāya pi nipannassa sayanaga-tassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 64 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pallatthikāya nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pallatthikāya nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na pallatthikāya nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca hatthapallatthikāya vā dussapallatthi-kāya vā nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukka-ṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 65 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū veṭṭhitasīsassassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na veṭṭhitasīsassassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

veṭṭhitasīso nāma kesantaṃ na dassāpetvā veṭṭhito hoti.

na veṭṭhitasīsassassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-dariyaṃ paṭicca veṭṭhitasīsassassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kesantaṃ vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 66 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū oguṇṭhitasīsassassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na oguṇṭhitasīsassassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

ogunṭhitasīso nāma sasīsaṃ pāruto vuccati.

na ogunṭhitasīsaṃ agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-dariyaṃ paṭicca ogunṭhitasīsaṃ agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, sīsaṃ vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||67||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||68||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice . . . desessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave nice . . . desethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurissā nice . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyaṃ aṇṇatarassa chapakassa pajāpati gabbhinī ahoṣi. atha kho bhikkhave sā chapakī taṃ chapakaṃ etadavoca : gabbhinī 'mhi ayyaputta, icchāmi ambam khādītun ti. n' atthi ambam, akālo ambassā 'ti. sace na labhissāmi marissāmīti. tena kho pana samayena rañño ambo dhuvaphalo hoti. atha kho bhikkhave so chapako yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ ambam abhirūhitvā nilīno acchi. atha kho bhikkhave rājā purohitena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā uce āsane nisīditvā mantam pari-

yāpuṇāti. atha kho bhikkhave tassa chapakassa etad ahosi :  
yāva adhammiko ayam rājā, yatra hi nāma uce āsane nisī-  
ditvā mantam pariāpuṇissati. ayañ ca brāhmaṇo adhammi-  
ko, yatra hi nāma nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa  
mantam vācessati. ahañ ca 'mhi adhammiko yo 'ham itthiyā  
kāraṇā rañño ambaṃ avaharāmi. sabbam idaṃ ca parigatan  
ti tatth' eva paripati.

ubho attham na jānanti ubho dhammam na passare  
yo cāyam mantam vāceti yo cādhammen' adhiyyati.|  
sālinam odano bhutto suci mamsupasecano,  
tasmā dhamme na vattāmi, dhammo ariyebhi vaṇṇito.|  
dhir atthu tam dhanalābham yasalābhañ ca brāhmaṇa  
yā vutti vinipātena adhammacaraṇena vā.|  
paribbaja mahābrahme, pacant' aññe pi paṇino,  
mā tvam adhammo ācarito asmā kumbham iva bhidā 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā nice āsane nisīditvā uce  
āsane nisinnassa mantam vācetuṃ. kim āṇa pana etarahi  
na amanāpā bhavissati nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane  
nisinnassa dhammam desetum. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appa-  
sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave  
imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa  
agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā kara-  
ṇīyā.

na nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa  
dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca nice āsane nisī-  
ditvā uce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti  
dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 69 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena  
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ṭhitā nisinnassa  
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na ṭhito nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam desessā-  
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na ṭhiteṇa nisinnassa . . . (see chap. 69) . . . ādikammi-  
kassā 'ti. || 70 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pacchato gacchantâ purato gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.  
na pacchato gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||71||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uppathena gacchantâ pathena gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.  
na uppathena gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||72||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ñhitâ uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na ñhito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ñhitena agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca ñhito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||73||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû harite uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na harite agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kheḷo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, appa-harite kato haritaṃ ottharati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||74||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû udae uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti. manussâ . . . vipâ-

centi : katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā udaye uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāma-bhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū udaye . . . karissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave udaye . . . karoṭhā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā udaye . . . karissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na udaye uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhū udaye uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum kukkucāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarape dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhūnā udaye uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum. evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na udaye agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na udaye agilānena uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā kātabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca udaye agilāno uccāram vā . . . karoti, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, thale kato udakam ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, khittacittassa, vedanāṭṭassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 75 ||

pādukavaggo sattamo.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto sekhiyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhi. evam etam dhārayāmiti.

sekhiyā dhammā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho panāyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti: uppannuppannānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūḷhavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbam, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhi. evam etaṃ dhārayāmi.

uddiṭṭham kho āyasmanto nidānaṃ, uddiṭṭhā cattāro pārājikā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā terasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā dve aniyatā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiya dhammā, uddiṭṭhā dvenavuti pācittiya dhammā, uddiṭṭhā cattāro pāṭidesaniyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sekhiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttāgataṃ suttapariyāpannaṃ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati. tattha sabbehi' eva samaggehi sammōdamānehi avivadānehi sikkhitabban ti.

**Mahāvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.**





# BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṆGA.



Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

### PĀRĀJIKĀ, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihāraṃ kattukāmo hoti. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca : icchāṃ' ahaṃ ayye bhikkhunīsamghassa vihāraṃ kātum, detha me navakammikaṃ bhikkhunin ti. tena kho pana samayena catasso bhaginiyo bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā honti Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā Thullanandā 'ti. tāsu Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī tarupapabbajitā abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā paṇḍitā byattā medhāvinī dakkhā analasā tatrūpāyāya vimamsāya samannāgatā alaṃ kātum alaṃ samvidhātum. atha kho bhikkhunīsamgho Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ sammannitvā Sāḷhassa Migāranattuno navakammikaṃ adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷhassa Migāranattuno nivesanaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ gacchati vāsiṃ detha pharaṇaṃ detha kuṭhārīṃ detha kuddālaṃ detha nikhādanaṃ dethā 'ti. Sāḷho pi Migāranattā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ gacchati katākatam jānitum. te abhiñhaṃdassanena paṭibaddhacittā ahesum. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dūsetum okāsaṃ alabhamāno etad eva atthāya bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattaṃ akāsi. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhattagge āsanaṃ paññāpento ettakā bhikkhuniyo ayyāya Sundarīnandāya vuḍḍhatarā 'ti ekamantaṃ āsanaṃ paññāpesi, ettakā navakatarā 'ti ekamantaṃ āsanaṃ paññāpesi, paṭicchanne okāse nikuṭe Sundarīnandāya

bhikkhuniyā āsanam paññāpesi yathā therā bhikkhuniyo jāneyyum navakānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti, navakāpi bhikkhuniyo jāneyyum therānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti. atha kho Sālho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa kalam ārocāpesi : kalam ayye niṭṭhitam bhattan ti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī sallakkhetvā na bahukato Sālho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsi, maṃ so dūsetukāmo, sac' āham gamissāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti, antevāsibhikkhunim ānāpesi : gaccha me piṇḍapātāma nīhara, yo ca maṃ pucchati, gilānā 'ti paṭivedehīti. evaṃ ayye 'ti kho sālho bhikkhunī Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā paccassosi. tena kho pana samayena Sālho Migāranattā bahidvāra koṭṭhake ṭhito hoti Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim paṭipucchanto kaḥaṃ ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā kaḥaṃ ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā 'ti. evaṃ vutte Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhunī Sālham Migāranattāram etad avoca : gilānāvuso, piṇḍapātāma nīharissāmi. atha kho Sālho Migāranattā yam p' āham atthāya bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsim ayyāya Sundarīnandāya kāraṇā 'ti manusse ānāpetvā bhikkhunīsamgham bhattena parivisathā 'ti vatvā yena bhikkhunūpassayo ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī bahārāma koṭṭhake ṭhitā hoti Sālham Migāranattāram patimānenti. addasa kho Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sālham Migāranattāram dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna upassayam pavisitvā sāsisaṃ pārūpitvā mañcake nipajji. atha kho Sālho Migāranattā yena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kissa nipannāsīti. evañ h' etaṃ āvuso hoti yā anicchantam icchatīti. ky āhan taṃ ayye na icchissāmi, api cāham okāsaṃ na labbāmi taṃ dūsetu ti avassuto avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajji. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī jarādubbalā caraṇagilānā Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā avidūre nipannā hoti. addasa kho sālho bhikkhunī Sālham Migāranattāram avassutam avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajjantam, disvāna ujjhāyati khyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggam sādī-

yissatīti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yâ tā bhikkhuniyo appicchâ santutṭhâ lajjiniyo kukkuccikâ sikkhākāmā tā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyâ Sundarīnandā avassutā . . . sâdiyissa-tīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. te bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhu-samgham sannipâtāpetvâ bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . sâdiyīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : ananucchaviyam bhikkhave Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyâ ananulomikam appaṭirūpam assāmaṇakam akappiyam akaraṇiyam. katham hi nāma bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . sâdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vâ pasādāya pasannānam vâ bhiyyobhāvāya, atha kho tam bhikkhave appasannānañ c' eva apasādāya pasannānañ ca ekaccānam aññathattāyâ 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim anekapariyāyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatāya dupposatāya mahicchātāya asantutṭhiyâ samgaṇikāya kosajjassa avaṇṇam bhāsivâ anekapariyāyena subharatāya suposatāya appicchātāya santutṭhiyâ sallekhassa dhūtassa pāsādikassa apacayassa viriyārambhassa vaṇṇam bhāsivâ bhikkhūnam tadanucchavikam tadanulomikam dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadam paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca : samghasutṭhutāya samghaphāsutāya dumaṇkūnam bhikkhunīnam niggaḥāya pesalānam bhikkhunīnam phāsuviḥārāya diṭṭhadhammikanānam āsavānam samvarāya samparāyikanānam āsavānam paṭighātāya appasannānam pasādāya pasannānam bhiyyobhāvāya saddhammatṭhitiyâ vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam āmasanam vâ parāmasanam vâ gahaṇam vâ chupanam vâ patipīlanam vâ sâdiyeyya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā ubbhajānumaṇḍalikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā yathāyuttā yathājaccā yathānāmā yathāgottā yathāsīlā yathāvihārinī yathāgocarā therā vā navā vā majjhimā vā, esā vuccati yā panā 'ti.

bhikkhunīti : bhikkhakā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagatā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhinnapaṭadharā 'ti bhikkhunī, sāmaññāya bhikkhunī, paṭiññāya bhikkhunī, ehi bhikkhunīti bhikkhunī, tihi saraṇagamaṇehi upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhadrā bhikkhunī, sārā bhikkhunī, sekhā bhikkhunī, asekhā bhikkhunī, samaggena ubhatosaṃghena ñatticatutthēna kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī. tatra yāyaṃ bhikkhunī samaggena ubhatosaṃghena ñatticatutthēna kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampannā, ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato, viññū paṭibalo kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjitum.

adhakkhakan ti hetṭhakkhakaṃ. ubbhajānumaṇḍalan ti uparijānumaṇḍalam.

āmasanaṃ nāma āmatṭhamattaṃ. parāmasanaṃ nāma ito c' ito ca saṃcopanaṃ. gahaṇaṃ nāma gahitamattaṃ. chupanaṃ nāma phutṭhamattaṃ. patipīḷanaṃ vā sādīyeyyā 'ti aṅgaṃ gahetvā nipīḷanaṃ sādīyati.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma puriso sīsacchinno abhabbo tena sarīrabandhanena jīvitum, evaṃ eva bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ āmasanaṃ vā parāmasanaṃ vā gahaṇaṃ vā chupanaṃ vā patipīḷanaṃ vā sādīyanti assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti, saṃvāso nāma ekakammaṃ ekuddeso sama-sikkhātā, eso saṃvāso nāma. so tāya saddhiṃ n' atthi, tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

ubhato avassute adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti pārājikassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ

āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham  
āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āma-  
sati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati,  
āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
nissaggiyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena  
kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭi-  
baddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . .  
nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā  
tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā adhakkhakam ubbhajā-  
numaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa.  
kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggi-  
yaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . .  
nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena  
kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham  
āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . .  
nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyā, aṇṇantiyā, asādiyantiyā, umma-  
ttikāya, khittacittāya, vedanaṭṭāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

bhikkhunīvibhaṅge paṭhamapārājikam niṭṭhitam.

## PĀRĀJIKĀ, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷhena Migāra-nattunā gabbhinī hoti. yāva gabbho taruṇo ahosi tāva cchādesi, paripakke gabbhe vibbhamitvā vijāyi. bhikkhu-niyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum : Sundarī-nandā kho ayye aciravibbhantā vijātā. kacci no sā bhi-kkhunī yeva samānā gabbhinīti. evam ayye 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhi-kkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi na gaṇassa ārocesīti. yo etissā avanṇo mayh' eso avanṇo, yā etissā akitti mayh' eṣā akitti, yo etissā ayaso mayh' eso ayaso, yo etissā alābho mayh' eso alābho. ky āham ayye attano avanṇam attano akittim attano ayasam attano alābham paresam ārocessāmiti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā jānam pārājikam dham-mam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodessati na gaṇassa ārocessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakā-raṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave Thulla-nandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodesi . . . āro-cesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodessati . . . ārocessati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānam vā pasādaya pasannānam vā . . . aññathattāyā 'ti — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhā-padam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhā-pannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyya na gaṇassa āroceyya yadā ca sā tīṭhā vā assa cutā vā nāsītā vā avasaṭṭā vā sā pacchā evam vadeyya : pubbevāham ayye aññāsim etam bhikkhunim evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bha-



ginīti, no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyaṃ na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti, ayaṃ pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhunīti — pa — ayaṃ imasmim atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ ti atṭhannaṃ pārājikaṃ aññataraṃ pārājikaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ.

n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyyā 'ti na sayāṃ codeyya. na gaṇassa āroceyyā 'ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyya.

yadā ca sā ṭhitā vā assa cutā vā 'ti: ṭhitā nāma salinge ṭhitā vuccati. cutā nāma kālamkatā vuccati. nāsītā nāma sayāṃ vā vibbhantā hoti aññehi vā nāsītā. avasatā nāma titthāyatanaṃ saṃkantā vuccati.

sā pacchā evaṃ vadeyya: pubbevāhaṃ ayye aññāsim etaṃ bhikkhuniṃ evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bhaginīti no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyan ti sayāṃ vā na codeyyaṃ, na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyyaṃ.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pamutto abhabbo haritattāya, evaṃ eva bhikkhuni jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhuniṃ n' ev' attanā paṭicodessāmi na gaṇassa āroccessāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte assamaṇi hoti asakyadhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhajā pharusā jīvitantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññā patirūpā bhikkhuniyo apassantī nāroceti, na cchādetukāmā nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammena 'ti nāroceti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

dutiyāṃ pārājikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

## PĀRĀJIKĀ, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ anuvattati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena . . . anuvattissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādarāṃ apāṭikāraṃ akatasahāyaṃ tam anuvatteyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evaṃ assa vacanīyā: eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaro apāṭikāro akatasahāyo, māyye etaṃ bhikkhum anuvattīti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṃ ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyya, ioc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asamvāsā ukkhittānuvattikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasimāyaṃ ṭhito.

ukkhitto nāma āpattiyaṃ adassanena vā appaṭikammena vā appaṭinissaggena vā ukkhitto.

dhammena vinayena 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanena 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anādaro nāma saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā puggalaṃ vā kammaṃ vā nādiyati. apāṭikāro nāma ukkhitto anosārito.

akatasahāyo nāma, samānasamvāsakā bhikkhū vuccanti sahāya. so tehi saddhim n' atthi, tena vuccati akatasahāyo 'ti.

tam anuvatteyyā 'ti yaṃdiṭṭhiko so hoti yaṃkhantiko yaṃruciko sāpi taṃdiṭṭhikā hoti taṃkhantikā taṃrucikā.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī. bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbā — pa —. sace paṇissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṇissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjhaṃ pi ākaddhitvā vattabbā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbā — pa —. sace paṇissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṇissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitaṭṭhā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitaṭṭhā. byattāya bhikkhunīyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittaṃ bhikkhuṃ dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaṃ apaṭikāraṃ akatasahāyaṃ tam anuvattati. sā taṃ vatthum na paṇissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . na paṇissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim samanubhāseti tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhunīyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya sā tuṇ' assa. yassā na khamati, sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. khamati saṃghassa . . . dhārayāmiti.

ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kamma-vācāpariyosāne āpatti pārājikassa.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma puthusilā dvedhā bhinnā appaṭisandhikā hoti, evaṃ eva bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ

samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti assamaṇi hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asamvāsā 'ti samvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme vematikā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyapārājikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

#### PĀRĀJIKĀ, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam pi sādīyanti saṃghāṭikapaṇḍitaṃ pi sādīyanti santiṭṭhanti pi sallapanti pi saṃketam pi gacchanti purisassa pi abbhāgamanam sādīyanti channam pi anupavisanti kāyam pi tadatthāya upasaṃharanti etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . sādīyissanti . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissanti pi . . . gacchissanti . . . anupavisissanti . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāyā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharanti . . . paṭisevanatthāyā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya saṃghāṭikapaṇḍitaṃ vā sādīyeyya santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā saṃketam

vā gaccheyya purisassa vā abbhāgamanam sādīyeyya channam  
vā anupaviseyya kāyam vā tadatthāya upasamhareyya etassa  
asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti  
asamvāsā aṭṭhavatthukā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto  
nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na  
tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjitum.

hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyyā 'ti : hattho nāma kapparam  
upādāya yāva agganakhā. etassa asaddhammassa paṭiseva-  
natthāya ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sādī-  
yati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

samghāṭikapaṇḍagaṇam vā sādīyeyyā 'ti, etassa asaddham-  
massa paṭisevanatthāya nivattham vā pārutam vā gahaṇam  
sādīyati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya  
purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

sallapeyya vā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya  
purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā sallapati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

samketam vā gaccheyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭiseva-  
natthāya purisena itthannāmam okāsam āgacchā 'ti vuttā  
gacchati, pade pade āpatti dukkaṭassa. purisassa hatthapā-  
sam okkantamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

purisassa vā abbhāgamanam sādīyeyyā 'ti, etassa asaddham-  
massa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa abbhāgamanam sādīyati,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthapāsam okkantamatte āpatti thulla-  
ccayassa.

channam vā anupaviseyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭi-  
sevanatthāya yena kenaci paṭicchannam okāsam pavitṭha-  
matte āpatti thullaccayassa.

kāyam vā tadatthāya upasamhareyyā 'ti, etassa asaddham-  
massa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā kāyam  
upasamharati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma tālo matthakacchinno  
abhabbo punavirūhiyā, evam eva bhikkhunī aṭṭhamam

vatthum paripûrenti assamaṇi hoti asakyadhita. tena vuccati pārājikā hoti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanaṭṭāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

catutthapārājikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo aṭṭha pārājikā dhammā yesam bhikkhunī aññataram vā aññataram vā āpajjitvā na labhati bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvāsam, yathā pure tathā pacchā pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmi.

pārājikakaṇḍam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

### SAMGHĀDISESA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇataro upāsako bhikkhunīsaṃghassa uddositam datvā kālampaṇato hoti. tassa dve puttā honti, eko assaddho appasanno eko saddho pasanno, te pettikaṃ sāpateyyaṃ vibhajimsu. atha kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ etad avoca : amhākaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhājāma 'ti. evaṃ vutte so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, amhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. dutiyaṃ pi kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ etad avoca : amhākaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhājāma 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, amhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. tatiyaṃ pi kho so assaddho . . . taṃ bhājāma 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno sace mayhaṃ bhavissati aham pi bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dassāmīti taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : bhājāma 'ti. atha kho so uddosito tehi bhājiyamāno tassa assaddhassa appasannassa pāpuṇāti. atha kho so assaddho appasanno bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca : nikkhamath' ayye, amhākaṃ uddosito 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandā bhikkhuni taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, tumhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. [dinno] na dinno 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. mahāmatthā evaṃ āhamsu : ko ayye jānāti bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandā bhikkhuni te mahāmatte etad

avoca: api n' ayyo tumhehi diṭṭhaṃ vā suttaṃ vā sakkhiṃ  
 ṭhapayitvā dānaṃ diyyamānaṃ ti. atha kho te mahāmattā  
 saccaṃ kho ayyā āhā 'ti taṃ uddositaṃ bhikkhunīsaṃghassa  
 akāmsu. atha kho so puriso parājito ujjhāyati khīyati  
 vipāceti: assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. kathaṃ  
 hi nāma amhākaṃ uddositaṃ acchindāpessantīti. Thulla-  
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. mahā-  
 mattā taṃ purisaṃ daṇḍapesuṃ. atha kho so puriso daṇḍiko  
 bhikkhunūpassayassa avidūre ājivikaseyyaṃ kārāpetvā āji-  
 vike uyyojesi: etā bhikkhuniyo accāvadathā 'ti. Thulla-  
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ma-  
 hāmattā taṃ purisaṃ bandhāpesuṃ. manussa ujjhāyanti  
 khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uddositaṃ  
 acchindāpesuṃ, dutiyam pi daṇḍapesuṃ, tatiyam pi bandhā-  
 pesuṃ. idāni ghātāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo  
 tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo  
 appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thulla-  
 nandā ussayavādikā viharissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhu-  
 niyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — pa —. saccaṃ  
 kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayavādikā viha-  
 ratīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā. ka-  
 thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussay-  
 vādikā viharissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .  
 uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī ussayavādikā vihareyya gahapatinā  
 vā gahapatiputtena vā dāsena vā kammakārena vā antamaso  
 samaṇaparibbājakenāpi, ayaṃ bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ  
 dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ussayavādikā nāma aṭṭakārikā vuccati.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto  
 nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

dāso nāma antojāto dhanakkīto karamarānīto.

kammakāro nāma bhāṭako āhatako.

samaṇaparibbājako nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca  
 sikkhamānañ ca sāmaṇerañ ca sāmaṇeriñ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci  
 paribbājakasamāpanno.



aṭṭam karissāmiti dutiyam vā pariyesati gacchati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekassa āroceti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyassa āroceti, āpatti thullaccayassa. aṭṭapariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

paṭhamāpattikan ti, saha vatthujjhācārā āpajjati asamanubhāsanāya.

nissāraṇiyan ti, saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādisesan ti, saṃgho 'va tassā āpattiya mānattam deti mūlāya paṭikassati abbheti, na sambahulā na ekā bhikkhuni, tena vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. tass' eva āpattinikāyassa nāma kammaṃ adhivacanam, tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti manussehi ākaḍḍhiyamānā gacchati, ārakkham yācati, anodissa ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## SAMGHĀDISESA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyam aññatarassa Licchavissa pajāpati aticārīni hoti. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim etad avoca : sādhu viramāhi, anattam kho te karissāmā 'ti. evam pi vuccamānā nādiyi. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliya Licchavigaṇo sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇiyeṇa. atha kho so Licchavi te Licchavino etad avoca : ekam me ayyo itthim anujānāthā 'ti. kā nāma sā 'ti. mayham pajāpati aticarati, tam ghātesāmiti. jānāhīti. assosi kho sā itthi sāmiko kira mam ghātetukāmo 'ti varabhaṇḍam ādāya Sāvattthim gantvā titthiye upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjam yāci. titthiyā na icchimsu pabbājetum. bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjam yāci. bhikkhuniyo pi na icchimsu pabbājetum. Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasaṃkamitvā bhaṇḍakam dassetvā pabbajjam yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhaṇḍakam gahetvā pabbājesi. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim gavesanto Sāvattthim gantvā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitam disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami,

upasaṃkamitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ etad avoca : pajā-pati me deva varabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya Sāvattimaṃ anuppattā, taṃ devo anujānātū 'ti. tena hi bhaṇe vicinitvā ācikkhā 'ti. diṭṭhā deva bhikkhuniṃsu pabbajitā 'ti. sace bhaṇe bhikkhuniṃsu pabbajitā na sā labbhā kiñci kātum. svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo, caratu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ 'ti. atha kho so Licchavi ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo coriṃ pabbājessanti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa Licchavissa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā coriṃ pabbājessanti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni coriṃ pabbājesi. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni coriṃ pabbājesati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni jānaṃ coriṃ vajjhaṃ veditaṃ anapaloketvā rājānaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā pūgaṃ vā seṇiṃ vā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuni.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

cori nāma yā pañcamāsakaṃ vā atirekapañcamāsakaṃ vā agghanakaṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṃkhātāṃ ādiyati, esā cori nāma.

vajjhā nāma yaṃ katvā vajjhappattā hoti.

viditā nāma aññehi manussehi ñātā hoti vajjhā esā 'ti.

anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

rājā nāma, yattha rājā anusāsati rājā apaloketabbo.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhuniṃsaṃgho vuccati, bhikkhuniṃsaṃgho apaloketabbo.

gaṇo nāma, yattha gaṇo anusāsati gaṇo apaloketabbo.

pūgo nāma, yattha pūgo anusāsati pūgo apaloketabbo.

seṇi nāma, yattha seṇi anusāsati, seṇi apaloketabbo.

aññatra kappā 'ti ṭhapetvā kappam. kappan nāma dve kappāni titthiyesu vā pabbajitā hoti aññāsu vā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā.

aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā ācarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti saṃghādisesassa, gaṇassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ayam pīti purimam upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pī vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

coriyā corisaññā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. coriyā vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. coriyā acoriṣaññā . . . anāpatti. acoriyā corisaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā acoriṣaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, apaloketvā vuṭṭhāpeti, kappakatam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

### SAṂGHĀDISESA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsikā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā gāmakam ñāṭikulam aḡamāsi. Bhaddā Kāpilānī tam bhikkhunim apassanti bhikkhuniyo pucchi : kham itthannāma, na dissatīti. bhikkhunīhi saddhim ayye bhaṇḍitvā na dissatīti. amma amukasmim gāmake etissā ñāṭikulam, tattha gantvā vicinathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tattha gantvā tam bhikkhunim passitvā etad avocum : kissa tvam ayye ekikā āgatā. kacci 'si appadhamsitā 'ti. appadhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesan ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo Sāketā Sāvattim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge nadi taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nāvike upasamkamitvā etad avocum : sādhu no āvuso tārethā 'ti. nāyye sakkā ubho sakiṃ tāretun ti eko ekam uttāresi, uttinno uttinnaṃ dūsesi, anuttinno anuttinnaṃ dūsesi. tā pacchā samāgantvā pucchimsu : kacci 'si ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye. tvam pana ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāram gacchissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāram gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaram gaccheyya ekā vā nadīpāram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesan ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattim gantvā sāyam aññataram gāmaṃ upagacchimsu. tattha aññatarā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā. aññataro puriso tassā bhikkhuniyā saha dassanena paṭibaddhacitto hoti. atha kho so puriso tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnam seyyam paññāpento tassā bhikkhuniyā

seyyaṃ ekamantaṃ paññāpesi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī salla-kkhetvā pariyuṭṭhito ayaṃ puriso, sace rattiṃ āgacchissati vissaro me bhavissatīti bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā aññataraṃ kulāṃ gantvā seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso rattiṃ āgantvā taṃ bhikkhunim gavesanto bhikkhuniyo ghaṭṭesi. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim apassantiyo evaṃ āhamsu : nissamsayaṃ kho sā bhikkhunī purisena saddhim nikkhantā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassā rattiya accayena yena tā bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kissa tvaṃ ayye purisena saddhim nikkhantā 'ti. nāhaṃ ayye purisena saddhim nikkhantā 'ti bhikkhuninaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā rattiṃ vippavasissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā rattiṃ vippavasati . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekā vā nadīpāraṃ gaccheyya ekā vā rattiṃ vippavaseyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhuninaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. tattha aññatarā bhikkhunī vaccena pīḷitā ekikā ohīyivā pacchā agamāsi. manussā taṃ bhikkhunim passivā dūsesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī yena tā bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kissa tvaṃ ayye ekikā ohīnā. kacci 'si appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā gaṇamhā ohīyissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gaṇamhā ohīyiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gaṇamhā ohīyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekā vā nadīparaṃ gaccheyya ekā vā rattiṃ vippavaseyya ekā vā gaṇamhā ohīyeyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamā-

pattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ  
ti. || 4 ||

yā paṇā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūti.

ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, parikkhittassa gāmassa  
parikkhepaṃ paṭhamam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti thulla-  
ccayassa. dutiyam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādi-  
sesassa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ paṭhamam pā-  
dam atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādama  
atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā nadīpāraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, nadī nāma timaṇḍalaṃ  
paṭicchādetvā yattha katthaci uttarantiyā bhikkhuniyā anta-  
ravāsako temiyati. paṭhamam pādama uttarantiyā āpatti  
thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādama uttarantiyā āpatti saṃghā-  
disesassa.

ekā vā rattim vippavaseyyā 'ti, saha aruṇuggamaṇā dutiyi-  
kāya bhikkhuniyā hatthapāsaṃ vijahantiyā āpatti thullacca-  
yassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā gaṇamaḥā ohīyeyyā 'ti, agāmake araṇṇe dutiyikāya  
bhikkhuniyā dassanupacāraṃ vā savanupacāraṃ vā vijahanti-  
yā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pī vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti dutiyikā bhikkhūni pakkantā vā hoti vibbhantā  
vā kālaṃkatā vā pakkhasaṃkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya,  
ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 5 ||

## SAMGHĀDISESA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhūni bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kala-  
hakārikā vivāḍakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakā-  
rikā. Thullanandā bhikkhūni tassā kamme kariyamāne  
paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhi-  
kkhūni gāmakam agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha  
kho bhikkhūni saṃghe Thullanandā bhikkhūni pakkantā

'ti Caṇḍakāliṃ bhikkhunim āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake tam karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva Sāvattim paccāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakāliṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchīti. evam h' etam ayye hoti yathā tam anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayam anāthā appaṇṇātā n' atthi imissā kāci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipiṃsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammaṃ vā kammadosam vā kammavipattim vā kamma-sampattim vā, mayam kho jānāma kammaṃ pi kammadosam pi kammavipattim pi kammāsampattim pi, mayam kho akataṃ vā kammaṃ kāreyyāma kataṃ vā kammaṃ kopeyyāma 'ti lahuṃ lahuṃ bhikkhunisaṃgham sannipādetvā Caṇḍakāliṃ bhikkhunim osāresi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasaṃgham anaññāya gaṇassa chandam osāressatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāresīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāressati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasaṃgham anaññāya gaṇassa chandam osāreyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissaraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ ṭhito.

ukkhittā nāma āpattiyaṃ adassanena vā appaṭṭikammena vā appaṭṭinissaggena vā ukkhittā.

dhammena vinayena 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanena 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anapaloketvā kārakasaṃghan ti kammakārakasaṃghaṃ anāpucchā. anaññāya gaṇassa chandan ti gaṇassa chandaṃ ajānitvā.

osāressāmīti gaṇaṃ vā pariyesati sīmaṃ vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccaya. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā osāreti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā osāreti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti kammakārakasaṃghaṃ apaloketvā osāreti, gaṇassa chandaṃ jānitvā osāreti, vatte vattantiṃ osāreti, asante kammakārakasaṃghe osāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

## SAMGHĀDISESA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassaṇīyā pāsādikā. manussā bhattagge Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvā avassutā avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī yāvadatthaṃ bhuñjati, aññā bhikkhuniyo na cittarūpaṃ labhanti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ bhojani-



yaṃ sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissatthi — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādati bhuñjatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo sārājjitum.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantaponam tḥapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattū maccho maṃsaṃ.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti thullaccayassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikaṃ ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti ubhato anavassutā honti, anavassuto 'ti jānanti paṭigaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

### SAMGHĀDISESA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā. manussā bhattagge Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvā avassutā Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī kukkucāyanti na paṭigaṇhāti. anantarikā bhikkhunī Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye na paṭigaṇhāsīti. avassuto ayye 'ti. tvam pana ayye avassutā 'ti. nāhaṃ avassutā 'ti. kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā, yato tvam anavassutā. iṅgh' ayye yaṃ te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā taṃ tvam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī evaṃ vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī evaṃ vadeti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī evaṃ vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . bhuñja vā 'ti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī evaṃ vadeyya: kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvam anavassutā, iṅgh' ayye yaṃ te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā taṃ tvam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre

ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti saṁghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṁghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

udakadantaṇaṃ paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaṇaṃ paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti anavassuto 'ti jānantī uyyojeti, kupitā na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, kulānuddayatāya na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## SAMGHĀDISESA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhūṃ bhikkhūṃhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍitvā kupitā anattamaṇā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkhaṃ paccācikkhāmi. kim nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhītarō. sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tās' āhaṃ santike brahmacariyaṃ carissāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī bhikkhūṃ kupitā anattamaṇā evaṃ vakkhati: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhūṃ kupitā anattamaṇā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhūṃ kupitā anattamaṇā

evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissāmiti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeyya : buddham paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkham paccācikkhāmi ; kiṃ nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhītaro ; sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tas' āham santike brahmacariyaṃ carissāmiti : sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evaṃ assa vacanīyā : māyye kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca : buddham . . . carissāmiti. abhiram' ayye, svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhasa antakiriyaṃ 'ti. evaṃ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatiyaṃ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvatiyakam dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūnti.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti : buddham . . . carissāmiti.

sā bhikkhūnti yā sā evaṃvādinī bhikkhūnti.

bhikkhūnibhīti aññāhi bhikkhūnīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā : māyye kupitā . . . antakiriyaṃ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyaṃ pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhūnti saṃghamajjham pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbā : māyye kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca : buddham paccācikkhāmi dhammaṃ paccācikkhāmi saṃghaṃ paccācikkhāmi sikkham paccācikkhāmi . . . antakiriyaṃ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyaṃ pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhūnti samanubhāsitabbā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā. byattāya bhikkhūniyā paṭibalāya saṃgho nāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam itthannāmā bhikkhūnti kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti : buddham . . . carissāmiti. sā taṃ vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhu-

nim samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti. supātu me ayye saṅgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim samanubhāseti tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na kkhāmati sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhā saṅghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhārayāmiti.

ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṅghādisesassa. saṅghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantiyā ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

yāvatatīyaṃ ti yāvatatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjati na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇīyaṃ ti saṅghamhā nissāriyati.

saṅghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṅghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṅghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṅghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

## SAMGHĀDISESA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: chandagāminiyo

ca bhikkhuniyo dosagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagāminiyo  
ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. yā tā  
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā  
Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati  
. . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave  
Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vadeti . . .  
ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho  
bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī  
kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.  
n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā  
kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeyya: chandagāminiyo  
ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo  
'ti, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evaṃ assa vacanīyā: māyye  
kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ  
avaca: chandagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagā-  
miniyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. ayyā kho chandāpi gaccheyya  
dosāpi gaccheyya mohāpi gaccheyya bhayāpi gaccheyyā 'ti.  
evaṃ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva  
paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ sama-  
nubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṃ ce saman-  
ubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce  
paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvatatiyakam dhammaṃ  
āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe 'ti, adhikaraṇaṃ nāma cattāri  
adhikaraṇāni vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattā-  
dhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ.

paccākatā nāma parājitā vuccati.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti: chandagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo  
— pa — bhayagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā evaṃvādinī bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā supanti  
tāhi vattabbā: māyye kismiñcid eva . . . bhayāpi gaccheyyā  
'ti. dutiyaṃ pi vattabbā. tatiyaṃ pi vattabbā . . . (see  
VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read māyye*

kismiñcid eva *etc.*; *instead of* ayam itthannāma bhikkhuni kupitā *etc.*, ayam itthannāma bhikkhuni kismiñcid eva *etc.*)  
 . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

### SAṂGHĀDISESA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigharāhi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

bhikkhuniyo pan' eva saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīhi evam assu vacanīyā: bhaginiyo kho saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam saṃgho vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyyum, tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyyum, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyyum, imāpi bhikkhuniyo yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

bhikkhuniyo pan' evā 'ti upasampannāyo vuccanti.

saṃsaṭṭhā viharantīti, saṃsaṭṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti. pāpācārā 'ti pāpakena ācārena samannāgatā. pāpasaddā 'ti pāpakena kittisaddena abbhuggatā. pāpasilokā 'ti pāpakena micchājīvena jīvitaṃ kappenti. bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā 'ti aññamaññissā

kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosanti. aññamaññissā vajjapa-  
ticchādikā 'ti aññamaññam vajjam paṭicchādentī.

tā bhikkhuniyo 'ti yā tā samsatṭhā bhikkhuniyo.

bhikkhunihīti aññāhi bhikkhunhi yā passanti yā supanti  
tāhi vattabbā: bhaginiyo kho samsatṭhā viharanti . . .  
vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . .  
(see VII. 2. 1. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read bhaginiyo*  
*kho samsatṭhā etc.; instead of sā bhikkhuni, paṭinissajjati*  
*read tā bhikkhuniyo, paṭinissajjanti. Instead of ayam*  
*itthannāmā bhikkhuni: itthannāmā ca itthannāmā ca bhi-*  
*kkhuniyo samsatṭhā viharanti . . . tā tam v° na paṭi-*  
*nissajjanti . . . itthannāmañ ca itthannāmañ ca bhikkhuniyo*  
*samanubhāseyyā . . . itthannāmāya ca itthannāmāya ca bhi-*  
*kkhuninam) . . . saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantīnam ñattiyā*  
*dukkataṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.*

dve tisso ekato samanubhāsitabbā. tat' uttari na samanubhāsitabbā.

imāpi bhikkhuniyo 'ti purimāyo upādāya vuccanti.

yāvatatīyaṃ ti yāvatatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjanti  
na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇīyaṃ ti saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso  
'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjanti  
. . . (see Saṃgh. VII. 2. 2) . . . adhammakamme adhamma-  
kamasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantīnaṃ, paṭinissajjantīnaṃ, ummatti-  
kānaṃ, ādikammikānaṃ ti. ||3||2||

## SAMGHĀDISESA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni saṃghena samanubhatṭhā  
bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti: samsatṭhā 'va ayye  
tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha. santi saṃghe  
aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhu-



nīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā saṃgho na kiñci āha. tumhañ ñeva saṃgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam saṃgho vaṇṇetīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā saṃghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī evam vadeyya: saṃsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha; santi saṃghe aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā saṃgho na kiñci āha; tumhañ ñeva saṃgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā; viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam saṃgho vaṇṇetīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: māyye evam avaca: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. evaṃ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evam vadeyyā 'ti: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . tumhañ ñeva saṃgho uññāya 'ti avaññāya. paribhavaṇā 'ti paribhavyatā. akkhantiyā 'ti kopena. vebhassiyā 'ti vibhassikatā. dubbalyā

'ti appakkhatā. evaṃ āha : bhaginiyo kho saṃsatthā . . .  
vaṇṇetīti.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā evaṃvādinī bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti  
tāhi vattaḃbā : māyye evaṃ avaca : saṃsatthā 'va . . .  
vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam pi vattaḃbā. tatiyam pi vattaḃbā . . .  
(see VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read māyye  
evaṃ avaca etc. Read : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ  
itthannāmā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhu-  
niyo evaṃ vadeti : saṃsatthā 'va etc.*) . . . ādikammikāyā  
'ti. || 2 ||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, nava  
paṭhamāpattikā, aṭṭha yāvatatīyakā, yesaṃ bhikkhunī aññā-  
taraṃ vā aññātaraṃ vā āpajjitvā tāya bhikkhunīyā ubhato-  
saṃghe pakkhamānattaṃ caritabbāṃ. ciṇṇamānattā bhi-  
kkhunī yattha siyā vīsati gaṇo bhikkhunīsaṃgho, tattha sā  
bhikkhunī abbhetaḃbā. ekāya pi ce ūnavīsati gaṇo bhikkhu-  
nīsaṃgho taṃ bhikkhunīṃ abbheyya, sā ca bhikkhunī  
anabbhitā tā ca bhikkhunīyo gārayhā, ayaṃ tattha sāmīci.  
tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam  
pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi :  
kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tūphī,  
evaṃ etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

sattarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo timsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā  
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

### NISSAGGIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannica-  
yaṃ karonti. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā  
ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo  
bahupatte sannicayaṃ karissanti. pattavaṇijjaṃ vā bhikkhu-  
niyo karissanti āmattikāpanaṃ vā pasāreasantīti. assosaṃ  
kho bhikkhuniyo tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ.  
yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi  
nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ karis-  
santīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhi-  
kkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ karontīti. saccāṃ bhagavā.  
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave  
. . . karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .  
uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pattasannicayaṃ kareyya, nissa-  
ggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto. tayo pattassa  
vaṇṇā, ukkaṭṭho patto majjhimo patto omako patto. ukkaṭṭho  
nāma patto addhāḷhakodanaṃ gaṇhāti catubbhāgaṃ khādanaṃ  
vā tadūpiyaṃ vā byañjanaṃ. majjhimo nāma patto nālīko-  
danaṃ gaṇhāti catubbhāgaṃ khādanaṃ tadūpiyaṃ byañjanaṃ.

omako nāma patto patthodanam gaṇhāti catubhāgam khādanam tadūpiyam byañjanam. tato ukkaṭṭho apatto, omako apatto.

sannicayam kareyyā 'ti anadhiṭṭhito avikappito.

nissaggiyo hotīti, saha aruṇuggamanā nissaggiyo hoti nissajjitabbo saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbo. tāya bhikkhuniyā saṃgham upasaṃkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā vuddhānam bhikkhunīnam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahe tvā evam assa vacanīyo : ayam me ayye patto rattātikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmiti. nissajjitvā āpatti desetabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya āpatti paṭiggahetabbā. nissatṭhapatto dātabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam patto itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā nissaggiyo saṃghassa nissatṭho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho imam pattam itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā dadeyyā 'ti.

tāya bhikkhuniyā sambahulā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā vuddhānam bhikkhunīnam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahe tvā evam assu vacanīyā : ayam me ayyāyo patto rattātikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham ayyānam nissajjāmiti. nissajjitvā āpatti desetabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya āpatti paṭiggahetabbā. nissatṭhapatto dātabbo : suṇantu me ayyāyo. ayam patto itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā nissaggiyo ayyānam nissatṭho. yadi ayyānam pattakallam, ayyāyo imam pattam itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā dadeyyun ti.

tāya bhikkhuniyā ekam bhikkhunim upasaṃkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahe tvā evam assa vacanīyā : ayam me ayye patto rattātikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham ayyāya nissajjāmiti. nissajjitvā āpatti desetabbā. tāya bhikkhuniyā āpatti paṭiggahetabbā. nissatṭhapatto dātabbo : imam pattam ayyāya dammiti. || 1 ||

rattātikkante atikkantasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. rattātikkante vematikā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. rattātikkante anatikkantasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. anadhiṭṭhite adhiṭṭhitasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. avikappite vikappitasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. avissajjite

vissajjitasaññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anatthe natthasaññā, avinatthe vinatthasaññā, abhinne bhinnasaññā, avilutte viluttasaññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. nissaggiyaṃ pattam anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti anto aruṇaṃ adhiṭṭheti vikappeti vissajjeti nassati vinassati bhijjati acchinditvā gaṇhanti viśāsaṃ gaṇhanti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nissatthapattam na denti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. na bhikkhave nissatthapatto na dātabbo. yā na dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa 'ti. || 3 ||

## NISSAGGIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambhulā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassaṃ vutthā Sāvattthim agamaṃsu vattasampannā iriyāpathasampannā duccolā lūkhacīvarā. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā imā bhikkhuniyo vattasampannā . . . lūkhacīvarā, imā bhikkhuniyo acchinnā bhavissantīti bhikkhunīsamghassa akālacīvaraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī ambhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacīvaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesi. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā etad avocum: ap' ayyāhi cīvaraṃ laddhan ti. na mayaṃ āvuso cīvaraṃ labhāma, ayyā Thullanandā ambhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacīvaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesīti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā akālacīvaraṃ kālacīvaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpessatīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . bhājāpessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato

. . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . bhājāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . bhājāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī akālacivaram kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

akālacivaram nāma anattahate kaṭhine ekādasa māse uppannam, attahate kaṭhine satta māse uppannam. kāle pi ādissa dinnam, etam akālacivaram nāma. kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idam me ayye akālacivaram kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpitam nissaggiyam. imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

akālacivare akālacivarasaññā kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. akālacivare vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. akālacivare kālacivarasaññā . . . anāpatti. kālacivare akālacivarasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacivare vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacivare kālacivarasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti akālacivaram akālacivarasaññā bhājāpeti, kālacivaram kālacivarasaññā bhājāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

### NISSAGGIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarissā bhikkhuniyā saddhim cīvaram parivattetvā paribhuñjati. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tam cīvaram saṃharitvā nikkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : yaṃ te ayye

mayā saddhīm cīvaram parivattitam kahan tam cīvaran ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tam cīvaram nīharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dassesi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tam bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : hand' ayye tuyham cīvaram, āhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; āhara metam, sakam paccāharā 'ti acchindi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniṃ etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicohā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā bhikkhuniyā saddhīm cīvaram parivattetvā acchindissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . acchindatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . acchindissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā saddhīm cīvaram parivattetvā sā pacchā evam vadeyya : hand' ayye tuyham cīvaram, āhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; āhara metam, sakam paccāharā 'ti acchindeyya vā acchindāpeyya vā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā saddhin ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā saddhīm.

cīvaram nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

parivattetvā 'ti parittena vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam.

acchindeyyā 'ti sayam acchindati, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. acchindāpeyyā 'ti aññam āpāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim āpatā bahukam pi acchindati, nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idam me ayye cīvaram bhikkhuniyā saddhīm parivattetvā acchinnaṃ nissaggiyaṃ. imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmiti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammiti. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvaram parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ.

upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya saddhiṃ cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sā vā deti tassā vā viśāsentī gaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

#### NISSAGGIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhuni ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kim āhariyatū 'ti. sappinā me āvuso attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako aññatarassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa sappiṃ āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhuni na me āvuso sappinā attho, telena me attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako yena so āpaṇiko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā taṃ āpaṇikaṃ etad avoca : na kir' ayyo ayyāya sappinā attho, telena attho. handa te sappiṃ, telam me dehīti. sace mayam ayyo vikkītaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ puna āharissāma, kadā amhākaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ vikkāyissati. sappissa kayena sappi haṭaṃ, telassa kayam āhara, telam harissasīti. atha kho so upāsako ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti . . . atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho



bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . . viññāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññam viññāpetvā 'ti yaṃ kiñci viññāpetvā. aññam viññāpeyyā 'ti taṃ ṭhapetvā aññam viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idaṃ me ayye aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpitaṃ nissaggiyam, imāhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmiti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyāya dammiti. ||1||

aññe aññasaññā aññam viññāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. aññe vematikā . . . aññe anaññasaññā . . . nissaggiyam pācittiyam. anaññe aññasaññā anaññam viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe vematikā anaññam viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe anaññasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tañ c' eva viññāpeti aññañ ca viññāpeti, āni-samsaṃ dassetvā viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

## NISSAGGIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhuni ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kacci ayye khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyan ti. na me āvuso khamaniyam na yāpaniyan ti. amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare kahāpaṇam nikkhipissāmi, tato yaṃ iccheyyāsi taṃ āharāpeyyāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhuni aññataraṃ sikkhamānam āpāpesi : gaccha sikkhamāne amukassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa telam āharā 'ti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā

tassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa telam āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī na me sikkhamāne telena attho, sappinā me attho 'ti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā yena so āpaṇiko ten' upasaṃkama, upasaṃkamitvā tam āpaṇikaṃ etad avoca: na kira āvuso ayyāya telena attho, sappinā attho. handa te telam, sappiṃ me dehīti. sace mayam ayye vikkītam bhaṇḍam puna ādiyissāma . . . telassa kayena telam haṭam, sappissa kayam āhara, sappiṃ harissasīti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā rodanti atṭhāsi. bhikkhuniyo tam sikkhamānaṃ etad avocum: kissa tvam sikkhamāne rodasīti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhuniṃ etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññaṃ cetāpetvā aññaṃ cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see IV. 1. *Instead of viññāpetvā etc. read cetāpetvā*) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññaṃ cetāpetvā aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññaṃ cetāpetvā 'ti yaṃ kiñci cetāpetvā . . . (see IV. 2. *Instead of viññāp° read cetāp°*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## NISSAGGIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena upāsakā bhikkhunisamghassa cīvaratthāya chandakam samharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāraṃ nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avocum: amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto. tato cīvaraṃ āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti — pa —. katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena aññaṃ cetāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo

appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . .  
cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo  
. . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:  
katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti.  
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni aññadatthikena parikkhārena  
aññuddisikena samghikena aññam cetāpeyya,  
nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññasse'  
atthāya dinnena.

samghikenā 'ti samghassa na gaṇassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.  
aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti yamatthāya dinnam tam tḥapetvā  
aññam cetāpeti. payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam  
hoti nissajjitabbam samghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā  
vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idaṃ me  
ayye aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghika-  
kena aññam cetāpitam nissaggiyam, imāham samghassa  
nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum  
— pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññadatthike aññadatthikasaññā aññam cetāpeti, nissaggi-  
yam pācittiyam. aññadatthike vematikā . . . aññadatthike  
anaññadatthikasaññā . . . nissaggiyam pācittiyam. nissa-  
tṭham paṭilabbhivā yathādāne upanetabbam. anaññadatthike  
aññadatthikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike ve-  
matikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike anaññadatthi-  
kasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sesakam upaneti, sāmike apaloketvā upaneti,  
āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

## NISSAGGIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena upāsakā bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaratthāya chanda-  
kam samharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram

nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avocum : amukassa ayye pavārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto. tato cīvaram āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena samyācikena aññam cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena samyācikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . samghikenā 'ti . . . samyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā. aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. After samghikena insert samyācikena) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

### NISSAGGIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa pariveṇavāsikā bhikkhuniyo yāguyā kilamanti. atha kho so pūgo bhikkhunīnam yāguatthāya chandakam samharitvā aññatarassa āpaṇikassa ghare parikkhāram nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca : amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare yāguatthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto, tato taṇḍulam āharāpetvā yāgum pacāpetvā paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bha-

gavā. vigārahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññaṃ atthāya dinnena.

mahājanikenā 'ti gaṇassa na saṃghassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.

aññaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## NISSAGGIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa parivenāvāsikā bhikkhuniyo . . . (see VIII. 1) . . . paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācivā bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā . . . (see VIII. 1. *After mahājanikena insert saṃyācikena*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena saṃyācikena aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . mahājanikenā 'ti . . . saṃyācikenā 'ti sayam yācivā. aññaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena saṃyācikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## NISSAGGIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visārādā paṭṭhā dhammim katham kâṭum. bahū manussā Thullanandam bhikkhunim payirupāsanti. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇam udriyati. manussā Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kiss' idam vo ayye pariveṇam udriyatīti. n' atth' āvuso dāyaka n' atthi kāraka 'ti. atha kho te manussā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇatthāya chandakam samharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parikkhāram adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhujji. manussā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyācikenā aññam cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyācikenā aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . .  
puggalikenā 'ti ekāya bhikkhuniyā na samghassa na gaṇassa.

samyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā.

aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (as above; read constantly puggalikenā samyācikenā) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## NISSAGGIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ kathāṃ kātum. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sītakāle mahagghaṃ kambalaṃ pārupitvā yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi ayye yena attho 'ti. sace me tvam mahārāja dātukāmo 'si, imaṃ kambalaṃ dehitī. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā kambalaṃ datvā utṭhāyāsaṇā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. manussa ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : mahicchā 'imaṃ bhikkhuniyo asantutṭhā. kathāṃ hi nāma rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

garupāvuraṇaṃ pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyaṃ catukkamsaparamaṃ cetāpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

garupāvuraṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci sītakāle pāvuraṇaṃ. cetāpentiyaṃ 'ti viññāpentiyaṃ.

catukkamsaparamam cetāpetabban ti soḷasakahāpaṇagghanakam cetāpetabbam.

tato ce uttari cetāpeyyā 'ti, tat' uttari viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam samghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idam me ayye garupāvuraṇam atirekacatukkamsaparamam cetāpitam nissaggiyam. imāham samghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

atirekacatukkamse atirekasaññā cetāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. atirekacatukkamse vematikā . . . atirekacatukkamse ūnakasaññā cetāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ūnakacatukkamse atirekasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakacatukkamse vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakacatukkamse ūnakasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti catukkamsaparamam cetāpeti, ūnakacatukkamsaparamam cetāpeti, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aṇṇass' atthāya, attano dhanena, mahaggham cetāpetukāmassa appaggham cetāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## NISSAGGIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kṛṇo pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti . . . (see XI. 1. *Instead of sītakāle read ūṇhakāle; instead of kambalam read khomam*) . . . uddisantu :

lahupāvuraṇam pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā aḍḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

lahupāvuraṇam nāma yam kiñci ūṇhakāle pāvuraṇam. cetāpentiyā 'ti viññāpentiyā.

aḍḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpetabban ti dasakahāpaṇagghanakam cetāpetabbam. tato ce uttari . . . (see XI. 2. *Read lahupāvuraṇam atirekaaḍḍhateyyakamsaparamam; ati-*



rekaadḍhateyyakaṃse, ūnakaadḍhateyyakaṃse) . . . anāpatti. ||1||

anāpatti adḍhateyyakaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpeti, ūnakaadḍhateyyakaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpeti . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiya dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṃhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

tiṃsanissaggiyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā  
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

## PĀCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena aññatarena upāsakena bhikkhunīsamgho lasuṇena  
pavārīto hoti yāsaṃ ayyānaṃ lasuṇena attho ahaṃ lasuṇeṇā  
'ti. khettapālo ca āṇatto hoti sace bhikkhuniyo āgacchanti  
ekamekāya bhikkhuniyā dve tayo bhaṇḍike dehāti. tena  
kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyaṃ ussavo hoti, yathābhatam  
lasuṇaṃ parikkhayaṃ agamāsi. bhikkhuniyo taṃ upāsakaṃ  
upasaṃkamitvā etad avocaṃ : lasuṇena āvuso attho 'ti.  
n' atth' ayye, yathābhatam lasuṇaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ, khettaṃ  
gacchathā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni khettaṃ gantvā  
na mattaṃ jānitvā bahuṃ lasuṇaṃ harāpesi. khettapālo  
ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo  
na mattaṃ jānitvā bahuṃ lasuṇaṃ harāpessantīti. assosum  
kho bhikkhuniyo tassa khettapālassa ujjhāyantassa khī-  
yantassa vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . .  
vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā na mattaṃ  
jānitvā bahuṃ lasuṇaṃ harāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira  
bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni na mattaṃ jānitvā lasu-  
ṇaṃ harāpesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bha-  
gavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni  
na mattaṃ jānitvā lasuṇaṃ harāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave  
appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — dhammiṃ kathaṃ  
katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Thulla-  
nandā bhikkhuni aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa pajāpati ahosi

tisso ca dhītarō Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo kālaṃ katvā aññātaraṃ haṃsayoniṃ upapajji, tassa sabbasovaṇṇamayā pattā ahesuṃ. so tāsāṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ deti. atha kho bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ayaṃ haṃso amhākaṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ detīti taṃ haṃsarājaṃ gahetvā nippattāṃ akāsi. tassa puna jāyamānā pattā setā sampajjimsu. tadāpi bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī atilobhena suvaṇṇā parihīnā, idāni lasuṇā parihāyissatīti.

yaṃ laddhaṃ tena tuṭṭhabbaṃ, atilobho hi pāpako;  
haṃsarājaṃ gahetvāna suvaṇṇā parihāyathā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī lasuṇaṃ khādeyya, pācittīyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

lasuṇaṃ nāma māgadhaṃ vuccati.

khādissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

lasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa. lasuṇe vematikā . . . lasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa. alasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe vematikā khādati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādati, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti palaṇḍuke, bhañjanake, harītake, cāpalasuṇe, sūpasampāke, maṃsasampāke, telasampāke, sālave, uttari-bhaṅge, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomāṃ samharāpetvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhiṃ naggā

ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomam samharāpessanti seyya-thāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tāsam vesiyānam ujjhāyantīnam — pa —. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomam samharāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . samharāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . samharāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sambādhe lomam samharāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sambādho nāma ubho upakacchakā muttakaraṇam.

samharāpeyyā 'ti ekam pi lomam samharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, bahuke pi lome samharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

### PĀCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo anabhiratiyā pīlītā ovarakaṃ pavisitvā talaghātakaṃ karonti. bhikkhuniyo tena saddena upadhāvitā tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kissa tumhe ayye purisena saddhim sampadussathā 'ti. na mayaṃ ayye purisena saddhim sampadussāmā 'ti bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo talaghātakaṃ karissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātakaṃ karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātakaṃ karissantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : talaghātakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

talaghātakaṃ nāma samphassaṃ sādīyaṃti antamaso uppalapattena pi muttakaraṇe pahāraṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya  
'ti. || 2 ||

## PĀCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā purāṇarājorodhā bhikkhuniṃsu pabbajitā hoti. aññatarā bhikkhunī anabhiratiyā pīṭitā yena sā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : rājā kho ayye tumhe cirāciraṃ gacchati, kathaṃ tumhe dhārethā 'ti. jatumaṭṭhakena ayye 'ti. kim etaṃ ayye jatumaṭṭhakaṃ ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassā bhikkhuniyā jatumaṭṭhakaṃ ācikkhi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī jatumaṭṭhakaṃ ādiyitvā dhovituṃ vissaritvā ekamantaṃ chaḍḍesi. bhikkhuniyo makkhikāhi samparikiṇṇaṃ passitvā evaṃ āhamsu : kass' idaṃ kammaṃ ti. sā evaṃ āha : mayh' idaṃ kammaṃ ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī jatumaṭṭhakaṃ ādiyissa-tīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī jatumaṭṭhakaṃ ādiyīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī jatumaṭṭhakaṃ ādiyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu : jatumaṭṭhake pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

jatumaṭṭhakaṃ nāma jatumayaṃ kaṭṭhamayaṃ piṭṭhama-yaṃ mattikāmayam.

ādiyeyyā 'ti, samphassaṃ sādīyaṃti antamaso uppalapattam pi muttakaraṇaṃ paveseti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya  
'ti. || 2 ||

## PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. atha kho Mahâpajâ-pati Gotamî yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃka-mitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ adhovâte atthâsi duggandho bhagavâ mâtuḡâmo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âdiyantu kho bhikkhuniyo udakasuddhikan ti Mahâpajâpatim Gotamim dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho Mahâpa-jâpati Gotamî bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampa-haṃsitâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pa-karaṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujâ-nâmi bhikkhave bhikkhunim udakasuddhikan ti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhuni bhagavatâ udakasuddhikâ anuññatâ 'ti atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyantî muttakaraṇe vaṇam akâsi. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni bhikkhunim etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhuni atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyissatthi — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . âdiyiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . âdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-nam . . . uddisantu :

udakasuddhikam pana bhikkhuniyâ âdiyamânâya dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâtabbam. tam atikkâmentiyâ pâ-cittiyan ti. ||2||1||

udakasuddhikam nâma muttakaraṇassa dhovanâ vuccati.

âdiyantiyâ 'ti dhovantiyâ. dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâ-tabban ti dvîsu aṅgulesu dve pabbaparamâ âdâtabbâ. tam atikkâmentiyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyantî antamaso kesagga-mattam pi atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti pâcitti-yassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe vematikâ âdiyati, âpatti pâ-cittiyassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe ânakasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti

pācittiyassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaṇṇā, āpatti dukka-  
tassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe vematikā, āpatti dukkatassa.  
ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe ūnakasaṇṇā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ūnakadvaṅgula-  
pabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādi-  
kammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

## PĀCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena Ārohanto nāma mahāmatto bhikkhūsu pabbajito  
hoti, tassa purāpadutiyikā bhikkhuniṃsu pabbajitā hoti. tena  
kho pana samayena so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā santike  
bhattavissaggaṃ karoti. atha kho sā bhikkhuni tassā bhi-  
kkhuno bhuñjantassa pāniyena ca vidhūpanena ca upa-  
tiṭṭhitvā accāvadati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhu-  
niṃ apasādesi: mā bhagini evarūpaṃ akāsi, n' etaṃ kappā-  
tīti. pubbe maṃ tvam evaṃ ca evaṃ ca karosi, idāni ettakaṃ  
na sahasīti pāniyathālakaṃ matthake āsumbhitvā vidhūpa-  
nena pahāraṃ adāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . .  
vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuni bhikkhussa pahāraṃ  
dassatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . .  
adāsi. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: ka-  
thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . dassati. n' etaṃ  
bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāni-  
yena vā vidhūpanena vā upatiṭṭheyya, pācittiyaṃ  
ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhussā 'ti upasampannassa.

bhuñjantassā 'ti paṇicannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhoja-  
naṃ bhuñjantassa.

pāniyaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pāniyaṃ. vidhūpanan nāma yā  
kāci vījanī.

upatiṭṭheyyā 'ti hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññā pāṇiyena vā vidhūpanena vā upatīṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematikā . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā upatīṭṭhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. khādaniyaṃ khādantassa upatīṭṭhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa upatīṭṭhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti deti, dāpeti, anupasampannaṃ ānāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sassakāle āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpetvā nagaraṃ atiharanti. dvāraṭṭhāne deth' ayye bhāgaṃ ti pali-buddhitvā muñcimsu. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpessanti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī āmakadhaññaṃ viññitvā vā viññāpetvā vā bhajjitvā vā bhajjāpetvā vā kottitvā vā kottāpetvā vā pacitvā vā pacāpetvā vā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āmakadhaññaṃ nāma sāli vihi yavo godhūmo kaṅgu varako kudrūsako.

viññitvā 'ti sayam viññitvā. viññāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ viññāpetvā. bhajjitvā 'ti sayam bhajjitvā. bhajjāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ bhajjāpetvā. kottitvā 'ti . . . kottāpetvā 'ti . . . pacitvā 'ti . . . pacāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ pacāpetvā. bhuñjissāmiti paṭi-



gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, aparappaṃ viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo nibbiṭṭharājabhato tañi ñeva bhaṭapatham yācissāmi sīsaṃ nhāyitvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ nissāya rājakulaṃ gacchati. aññatarā bhikkhunī kaṭāhe vaccaṃ katvā tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍentī tassa brāhmaṇassa matthake āsumbhi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo . . . vipāceti: assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. kathaṃ hi nāma gūthakaṭāhaṃ matthake āsumbhissanti. imāsaṃ upassayaṃ jhāpessāmi ummukaṃ gahetvā upassayaṃ pavisati. aññataro upāsako upassayā nikkhamanto addasa tam brāhmaṇaṃ ummukaṃ gahetvā upassayaṃ pavisantaṃ. disvāna taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca: kissa tvaṃ bho ummukaṃ gahetvā upassayaṃ pavisasīti. imā maṃ bho muṇḍā bandhakiniyo gūthakaṭāhaṃ matthake āsumbhissu, imāsaṃ upassayaṃ jhāpessāmi. gaccha bho brāhmaṇa, maṅgalaṃ etaṃ, sahaṃ lacchasi tañi ca bhaṭapathan ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo sīsaṃ nhāyitvā rājakulaṃ gantvā sahaṃ alatta tañi ca bhaṭapatham. atha kho so upāsako upassayaṃ pavisitvā bhikkhuniṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocetvā paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uccāraṃ tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍessanti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā saṃkāraṃ vā vighāsaṃ vā tirokuḍḍe vā tiropākāre vā chaḍḍeyya vā chaḍḍāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

uccāro nāma gūtho vuccati. passāvo nāma muttam vuccati. samkāram nāma kacavaram vuccati. vighāsam nāma calakāni vā atthikāni vā ucchiṭṭhodakam vā.

kuḍḍo nāma tayo kuḍḍā, itthakākuḍḍo silākuḍḍo dārukuḍḍo. pākāro nāma tayo pākārā, itthakāpākāro silāpākāro dārupākāro. tirokuḍḍe 'ti kuḍḍassa parato. tiropākāro 'ti pākārassa parato.

chaddēyyā 'ti sayam chaddeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaḍḍāpeyyā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ānattā bahukam pi chaddeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti oloketvā chaddeti, avalaṇṇe chaddeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

### PĀCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa bhikkhunūpassayam nissāya yavakhettaṃ hoti. bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi passāvam pi samkāram pi vighāsam pi khetta chaddenti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākaṃ yavakhettaṃ dūsessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi . . . vighāsam pi harite chaddessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī uccāram vā passāvam vā samkāram vā vighāsam vā harite chaddēyya vā chaḍḍāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

uccāro . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . ucchiṭṭhodakam vā.

haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ yaṃ manussānaṃ  
upabhoga-paribhogaṃ ropimaṃ.

chaddēyyā 'ti sayāṃ chaddeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaddā-  
peyyā 'ti . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

harite haritasāññā chaddeti vā chaddāpeti vā, āpatti pā-  
cittiyassa. harite vematikā . . . harite aharitasāññā . . .  
āpatti pācittiyassa. aharite haritasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
aharite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite aharitasāññā,  
anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti oloketvā chaddeti, khetamariyāde chaddeti, sā-  
mike āpucehitvā apaloketvā chaddeti, ummattikāya, ādi-  
kammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati  
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana sama-  
yena Rājagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. chabbaggiyā bhi-  
kkhuniyo giraggasamajjaṃ dassanāya agamaṃsu. manussā  
ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo  
naccam pi gītāṃ pi vāditāṃ pi dassanāya āgacchissanti  
seyyathāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhi-  
kkhuniyo tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā  
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma  
chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissantīti  
— pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo  
naccam pi . . . gacchissantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi  
buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā  
bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhi-  
kkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī naccam vā gītāṃ vā vāditāṃ vā  
dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naccam nāma yaṃ kiñci naccam. gītāṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci  
gītāṃ. vāditāṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci vāditāṃ.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekam-ekam dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārame ṭhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, bhikkhuniyā ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā naccanti vā gāyanti vā vādenti vā, paṭipathaṃ gacchanti passati vā suṇāti vā, sati karaṇiye gantvā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

## PĀCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattthiṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇiyeṇa. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tena purisena saddhiṃ rattandhakāre appadīpe eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissati pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

rattandhakāre 'ti oggate suriye. appadīpe 'ti anāloke.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-nagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhitum sallapitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sallapeyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā sallapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsam vijahitvā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vā petena vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhim santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññā-vihitā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā fiātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattthim agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhitum sallapitum ti ten' eva purisena saddhim paṭicchanne okāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read paṭicchanne okāse*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paṭicchanno nāma okāso kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilāñjēna vā sāṇipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambhena vā kothaḷiyā vā yena kenaci paṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattṭhiṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhitum sallapitun ti ten' eva purisena saddhiṃ ajjhokāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read ajjhokāse*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ajjhokāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
ajjhokāso nāma appaṭicchanno hoti kuḍḍena vā . . .  
kotthajiyā vā yena kenaci appaṭicchanno hoti.  
puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi byūhe pi siṅghāṭake pi purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi nikaṇṇikaṃ pi jappeti dutiyikaṃ pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rathiyāya pi . . . santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pi nikaṇṇikaṃ pi jappissati dutiyikaṃ pi bhikkhunim uyyojessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī rathiyāya vā byūhe vā siṅghātake  
vā purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya  
vā nikaṇṇikaṃ vā jappeyya dutiyikaṃ vā bhikkhunim uyyo-  
jeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

rathiyā nāma racchā vuccati. byūhan nāma yen' eva  
pavisanti ten' eva nikkhamanti. siṅghātake nāma caccaraṃ  
vuccati.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-  
nagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhitum sallapitum.

saddhim ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca. santiṭṭheyya  
vā 'ti . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. sallapeyya vā 'ti . . . āpatti  
pācittiyassa. nikaṇṇikaṃ vā jappeyyā 'ti purisassa upa-  
kaṇṇake āroceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dutiyikaṃ vā bhikkhu-  
nim uyyojeyyā 'ti anācāraṃ ācaritukāmaṃ dutiyikaṃ pi bhi-  
kkhunim uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanupacāraṃ vā  
savanupacāraṃ vā vijahantiyā āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite  
āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā santiṭṭhati vā  
sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vā petena vā  
paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhim  
santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññāvihitā  
santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, na anācāraṃ ācaritukāmaṃ sati  
karaṇīye dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim uyyojeti, ummattikāya,  
ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulupikā  
hoti niccabhattikā. atha kho sā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasama-  
yaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten'  
upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anā-  
pucchā pakkāmi. tassa kulassa dāsi gharaṃ sammajjanti

taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya pakkhipi. manussā taṃ āsanam apassantā taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kham taṃ ayye āsanam ti. nāham taṃ āvuso āsanam passāmiti. deth' ayye taṃ āsanam ti paribhāsivā niccabhāttikam pacchindimsu. atha kho te manussā gharam sodhentā taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya passivā taṃ bhikkhunim khamāpetvā niccabhāttikam paṭṭhapesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
purebhattam nāma aruṇuggam upādāya yāva majjhantikā.  
kulan nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam  
vessakulam suddakulam.

upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

āsanam nāma pallaṅkassa okāso vuccati.

nisīditvā 'ti tasmim nisīditvā.

sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyyā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso viññū taṃ anāpucchā anovassakam atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ajjhokāse upacāram atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. pallaṅkassa anokāse, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā gacchati, asaṃhārame, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||



## PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī pacchābhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdati pi abhinipajjati pi. manussā Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ hiriyaṃānā āsane n' eva abhinisīdanti na abhinipajjanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā pacchābhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdissati pi abhinipajjissati pīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . abhinipajjissati pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjati pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjissati pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pacchābhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdeyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pacchābhattam nāma majjhantike vitivatte yāva atthamgate suriye.

kulan nāma . . . upasamkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

sāmike anāpucchā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso sāmiko dātum tam anāpucchā.

āsanam nāma . . . vuccati.

abhinisīdeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinisīdati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasāññā āsane abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . (see XV. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā āsane abhinisidati vā abhinipajjati vā,  
dhuvapaññatte, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim gacchantā sāyam aññataram gāmaṃ upagantvā aññataram brāhmaṇakulam upasaṃkamitvā okāsaṃ yācimsu. atha kho sā brāhmaṇī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: āgametha ayye yāva brāhmaṇo āgacchatīti. bhikkhuniyo yāva brāhmaṇo āgacchatīti seyyam santharitvā ekaccā nisīdimsu ekaccā nipajjimsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo rattim āgantvā taṃ brāhmaṇim etad avoca: kā imā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo ayyā 'ti. nikkaddhatha imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo 'ti gharato nikkaddhāpesi. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthim gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vikāle kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam santharitvā abhinisīdissanti pi abhinipajjissanti pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjanti pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjissanti pi. n'etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī vikāle kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdeyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

vikālo nāma atthamgate suriye yāva aruṇuggamanā.

kulam nāma . . . upasaṃkamitvā 'ti . . . sāmike anāpucchā 'ti . . . (XVI. 2. 2) . . . seyyam nāma antamaso paṇṇasanthāro pi. santharitvā 'ti sayam santharitvā. santha-

rāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ santharāpetvā. abhinisīdeyyā 'ti . . .  
abhinipajjeyyā 'ti . . . ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā seyyaṃ santharitvā vā  
santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti  
pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite  
āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anā-  
pucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti  
dukkāṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā seyyaṃ santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā  
abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-  
kāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhūṇi  
Bhaddaṃ Kāpilāniṃ sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti. Bhaddā Kāpi-  
lāni bhikkhuniyo etad avoca : ayaṃ maṃ ayye bhikkhūṇi  
sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti, imissāhaṃ cīvaraṃ dassāmiti. atha  
kho sā bhikkhūṇi duggahitena dūpadhāritena paraṃ ujjhā-  
pesi : ahaṃ kir' ayye ayyaṃ na sakkaccaṃ upatṭhemi, na  
kira me ayyā cīvaraṃ dassatīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā  
. . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhūṇi duggahitena  
dūpadhāritena paraṃ ujjhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira  
bhikkhave bhikkhūṇi . . . ujjhāpesīti. saccam bhagavā.  
vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhi-  
kkhūṇi . . . ujjhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ  
. . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhūṇi duggahitena dūpadhāritena paraṃ  
ujjhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūṇi.

duggahitena 'ti aññathā uggahitena. dūpadhāritena 'ti  
aññathā upadhāritena.

paran ti upasampannaṃ. ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunim etad avocum: ap' ayye amhākam bhaṇḍakam passeyyāsīti. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: aham eva nūna corī aham eva nūnā-lajjini, yā ayyā attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo tā maṃ evam āhamsu: ap' ayye . . . passeyyāsīti. sacā h' ayye tumhākam bhaṇḍakam gaṇhāmi, assamaṇī homi brahmacariyā cavāmi nirayam upapajjāmi. yā pana maṃ abhūtena evam āha, sāpi assamaṇī hotu brahmacariyā cavatu nirayam upapajjatū 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

attānam ti paccattam. paran ti upasampannam.

nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā nirayena vā brahmācariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. tiracchānāyoniyā vā pettivisayena vā manussadobbhaggena vā abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsānpurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodattīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodissatīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunihi.

attānan ti paccattam.

vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vadhati na rodati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rodati na vadhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ñātībyasanena vā bhogabyasanena vā rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhā rodati na vadhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

andhakāravaggo dutiyo.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhim naggā ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā tā bhikkhuniyo uppaṇḍesum : kim nu kho nāma ayye tumhākaṃ daharānaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ciṇṇena. nanu nāma kāmā paribhuñjitabbā. yadā jippā bhavissatha tadā brahmacariyaṃ carissatha, evaṃ tumhākaṃ ubho antā pariggahitā bhavissantīti. bhikkhuniyo vesiyāhi uppaṇḍiyamānā maṅkū ahesum. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutṭhutaṃ — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhūṃ naggā nhāyeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūṃti.

naggā nhāyeyyā 'ti anivattā vā apārutā vā nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacivarikāya vā natṭhacivarikāya vā, āpa-dāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ udakasāṭikā anuññātā

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bhagavatâ udakasâtikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamânikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâresum, purato pi pacchato pi âkaḍḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamânikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâressantîti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu: udakasâtikam pana bhikkhuniyâ kârayamânâya pâmanikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamânam: dighaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkâmentiyâ chedanakam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

udakasâtikâ nâma yâya nivatthâ nhâyati.

kârayamânâya 'ti karontiyâ vâ kârâpentiyâ vâ.

pamânikâ kâretabbâ tatr' idam . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo: tam atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyam desetabbam.

attanâ vippakatam attanâ pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. attanâ vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakatam attanâ pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamânikam karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena katam pamânatikkantam paṭilabhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânam vâ bhummattharanam vâ sânipākāram vâ bhisim vâ bimbohanam vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarissâ bhikkhuniyâ mahagghe cîvaradusse cîvaram dukkaṭam hoti dussibbitam. Thullanandâ bhi-

kkhuni tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : sundaram kho idam te ayye civaradussam civarani ca kho dukkadam dussibbitan ti. visibbemi ayye sibbessati. am' ayye sibbessamiti. atha kho sa bhikkhuni tam civaram visibbetva Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya adasi. Thullananda bhikkhuni sibbessami sibbessamiti n' eva sibbeti na sabbapanaya usukkam karoti. atha kho sa bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam attham arocesi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipacanti. katham hi nama ayya Thullananda bhikkhuniya civaram visibbāpetva n' eva sibbessati na sabbapanaya usukkam karissatīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya civaram visibbāpetva n' eva sibbeti na sabbapanaya usukkam karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . usukkam karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya civaram visibbetva va visibbāpetva va sa pacchā anantarāyikini n' eva sibbeyya na sabbapanaya usukkam kareyya aññatra catūhapañcāhā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

ya panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.  
civaram nama channam civarānam aññataram civaram.  
visibbetva 'ti sayam visibbetva. visibbāpetva 'ti aññam visibbāpetva.

sā pacchā anantarāyikini asati antarāye.

n' eva sibbeyyā 'ti na sayam sibbeyya. na sabbapanaya usukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam āṇāpeyya.

aññatra catūhapañcāhā 'ti ṭhapetva catūhapañcāham.

n' eva sibbessāmi na sabbapanaya usukkam karissāmiti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā civaram visibbetva va visibbāpetva va sa pacchā anantarāyikini n' eva sibbeti na sabbapanaya usukkam karoti aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram visibbetva va . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti



dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya cīvaram vā aññam vā parikkhāram visibbetvā vā . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sati antarāye pariyesitvā na labhati karontam, catūhapañcāham atikkāmeti, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

### PĀCITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamanti. tāni cīvarāni cīram nikkhittāni kaṇṇakitāni honti. tāni bhikkhuniyo otāpenti. bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kass' imāni ayye cīvarāni kaṇṇakitānīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamissantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram atikkāmeyya, pācittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram atikkāmeyyā 'ti pañcamam divasam pañca cīvarāni n' eva nivāseti na pārupati na otāpeti pañcamam divasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

pañcāhātikkante atikkantasāññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhātikkante vematikā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhātikkante

anatikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pañcamam divasam pañca cīvarāni nivāseti vā pārupati vā otāpeti vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

### PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī piṇḍāya caritvā allacīvaram pattharitvā vihāram pāvisi. aññatarā bhikkhunī tam cīvaram pārupitvā gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. sā nikkhamitvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ap' ayye mayham cīvaram passeyyāthā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tassā bhikkhuniyā etam attham ārocesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī mayham cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī cīvarasamkamanīyam dhāreyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

cīvarasamkamanīyam nāma upasampannāya pañcannam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram tassā vā adinnam tam vā anāpucchā nivāseti vā pārupati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvarasamkamanīyam dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācitti-

yassa. anupasampannâya cīvarasaṃkamanīyaṃ dhāreti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti sā vā deti taṃ vā āpucchā nivāseti vā pārupati vā, acchinnacīvarikāya, natthacīvarikāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā upatthākakulam Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : bhikkhunīsaṃghassa ayye cīvaraṃ dassāmā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni tumhe bahukiccā bahukaraṇīyā 'ti antarāyaṃ akāsi. tena kho pana samayena tassa kulassa gharaṃ dayhati. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā amhākaṃ deyyadhammaṃ antarāyaṃ karissati. ubhayen' amhā paribāhirā bhogehi ca puññena cā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā gaṇassa cīvaralābhaṃ antarāyaṃ karissatīti —pa—. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni gaṇassa cīvaralābhaṃ antarāyaṃ akāseti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni gaṇassa cīvaralābhaṃ antarāyaṃ kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniṃti.

gaṇo nāma bhikkhunīsaṃgho vuccati.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññātaraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimam.

antarāyaṃ kareyyā 'ti katham imaṃ cīvaraṃ dadeyyun ti antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sambahulānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā anupasampannāya vā cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ānisamsaṃ dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

### PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunīsaṃghassa akālacīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho bhikkhunīsaṃgho taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmo sannipati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo pakkantā honti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayye bhikkhuniyo pakkantā, na tāva cīvaraṃ bhājiyissatīti cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhati. bhikkhuniyo na tāva cīvaraṃ bhājiyissatīti vippakkamimsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī antevāsibhikkhuniyo āgatāsu taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājāpesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissatīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūnti.

dhammiko nāma cīvaravibhaṅgo, samaggo bhikkhunīsaṃgho sannipatitvā bhājeti.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti katham imam cīvaram bhājeyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammike vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammike adhammikasaññā . . . anāpatti. adhammike dhammikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike adhammikasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā paṭibāhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī naṭānam pi naṭakānam pi laṅghikānam pi sokajjhāyikānam pi kumbhathūnikānam pi samaṇacīvaram deti mayham parisati vaṇṇam bhāsathā 'ti. naṭāpi naṭakāpi laṅghikāpi sokajjhāyikāpi kumbhathūnikāpi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parisati vaṇṇam bhāsanti: ayyā Thullanandā bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum. detha ayyāya karoṭha ayyāyā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā agārikassa samaṇacīvaram dassatīti —pi—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . detīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . dassati. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhunī agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā samaṇacīvaram dadeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agāriko nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. paribbājako nāma bhikkhuṃ ca sāmaṇeraṃ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno. paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniṃ ca sikkhamānaṃ ca sāmaṇeriṃ ca ṭhapetvā yā kāci paribbājakasamāpannā.

samaṇacīvaram nāma kappakatam vuccati. deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti mātāpitunnam deti, tāvakālikam deti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā upatthākakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: sace mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaram dassāmā 'ti. tena kho pana samayena vassam vutthā bhikkhuniyo cīvaram bhājetukāmā sannipatimsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: āgametha ayye, atthi bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvarapaccāsā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: gacch' ayye tam cīvaram jānāhīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī yena tam kulam ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā te manusse etad avoca: dethāvuso bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaran ti. na mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaram dātun ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . atikkāmessīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . atikkāmessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeyya, pācittīyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dubbalacīvarapaccāsā nāma, sace mayam sakkoma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti.

cīvarakālasamayo nāma anattathe kathine vassānassa

pacchimo māso, atthate kaṭhine pañca māsā. cīvarakālasamayaṃ atikkāmeyyā 'ti anattathate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimam divasaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthate kaṭhine kaṭhinuddhāradivasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dubbalacīvare dubbalacīvarasaññā cīvarakālasamayaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dubbalacīvare vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dubbalacīvare adubbalacīvarasaññā . . . anāpatti. adubbalacīvare dubbalacīvarasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalacīvare vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalacīvare adubbalacīvarasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upāsakena saṃgham uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti. so tassa vihārassa mahe ubhatosaṃghassa akālacīvaram dātukāmo hoti. tena kho pana samayena ubhatosaṃghassa kaṭhinam atthatam hoti. atha kho so upāsako saṃgham upasaṃkamitvā kaṭhinuddhāram yāci. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṭhinam uddharitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave kaṭhinam uddharitabbam: byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho nāpetabbo: supātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho kaṭhinam uddhareyya. esā ñatti. supātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho kaṭhinam uddharati. yassāyasmato khamati kaṭhinassa uddhāro so tuṇh'assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. ubbhatam saṃghena kaṭhinam, khamati . . . dhārayāmiti. ||1||

atha kho so upāsako bhikkhunisaṃgham upasaṃkamitvā kaṭhinuddhāram yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī cīvaram

amhākam bhaviṣṣatīti kaṭhinuddhāram paṭibāhi. atha kho so upāsako . . . vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākam kaṭhinuddhāram na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikam kaṭhinuddhāram paṭibāhissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā . . . (see XXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikam kaṭhinuddhāram paṭibāheyya, pācittīyan ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūnīti.

dhammiko nāma kaṭhinuddhāro, samaggo bhikkhūnīsamagho sannipatitvā uddharati.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti katham idaṃ kaṭhinam uddhareyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati . . . (see XXVII. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

naggavaggo tatiyo.

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattenti. manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesaṃ manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattenti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:



yā pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeyyum,  
pācittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upa-  
sammānāyo vuccanti.

dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeyyun ti, ekāya nipannāya aparā ni-  
pajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācitti-  
yassa. utṭahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācitti-  
yassa. ||1||

anāpatti ekāya nipannāya aparā nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti,  
ummattikānam, ādikammikānan ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapāvuraṇā tuvaṭṭenti.  
manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā . . . (XXXI. 1. *Instead*  
*of ekamañce read ekattharaṇapāvuraṇā*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapāvuraṇā tu-  
vaṭṭeyyum, pācittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasa-  
mānāyo vuccanti.

dve ekattharaṇapāvuraṇā tuvaṭṭeyyun ti, tañ ñeva attha-  
ritvā tañ ñeva pārupanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

ekattharaṇapāvuraṇe ekattharaṇapāvuraṇasaññā tuvaṭṭenti,  
āpatti pācittiyassa. ekattharaṇapāvuraṇe vematikā . . .  
ekattharaṇapāvuraṇe nānattharaṇapāvuraṇasaññā . . . āpatti  
pācittiyassa. ekattharaṇe nānāpāvuraṇasaññā, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. nānattharaṇe ekattharaṇapāvuraṇasaññā, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa. nānattharaṇapāvuraṇe ekattharaṇapāvuraṇasaññā,  
āpatti dukkaṭassa, nānattharaṇapāvuraṇe vematikā, āpatti  
dukkatassa. nānattharaṇapāvuraṇe nānattharaṇapāvuraṇa-  
saññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti vavattthānam dassetvā nipajjanti, ummattikānam,  
ādikammikānan ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakathaṃ kātum. Bhaddāpi Kāpilānī bahussutā hoti . . . kātum ulārasambhāvitā. manussā ayyā Bhaddā Kāpilānī bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakathaṃ kātum ulārasambhāvitā 'ti Bhaddaṃ Kāpilāniṃ paṭhamam payirupāsivā pacchā Thullanandam bhikkhunim payirupāsanti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī issāpakatā imā kira appicchā santuṭṭhā pavivittā asamsatṭhā yā imā saññattibahulā viññattibahulā viharantīti Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā purato caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti uddisati pi uddisāpeti pi sajjhāyaṃ pi karoti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ayyāya Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsum kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

sañciccā 'ti jānantī sañjānantī cecca abhivitaritvā vītikamo.

aphāsum kareyyā 'ti iminā imissā aphāsu bhavissatīti anāpucchā purato caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā sajjhāyaṃ vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā sañcicca aphāsum karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . .

upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā sañcicca aphāsum karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannāya sañcicca aphāsum karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na aphāsum kattukāma āpucchā purato caṅkamati vā . . . sajjhāyaṃ vā karoti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

### PĀCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī dukkhitam sahaḍḍiṇiṃ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhāpanāya usukkam karoti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dukkhitam sahaḍḍiṇiṃ n' eva upatṭhessati na upatṭhāpanāya usukkam karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dukkhitam sahaḍḍiṇiṃ n' eva upatṭheyya na upatṭhāpanāya usukkam kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunti.

dukkhitā nāma gilānā vuccati.

sahaḍḍiṇi nāma saddhivihāriṇi vuccati.

n' eva upatṭheyyā 'ti na sayam upatṭheyya. na upatṭhāpanāya usukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññaṃ ānāpeyya. n' eva upatṭhessāmi na upatṭhāpanāya usukkam karissāmiṃti dhuram nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. antevāsiṃ vā anupasampannam vā n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhāpanāya usukkam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâ Kâpilânî Sâkete vassam upagatâ hoti. sâ kenacid eva karaṇiyena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ santike dûtam pâhesi: sace me ayyâ Thullanandâ upassayam dadeyya, âgaccheyyâm' aham Sâvatthin ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhuni evam âha: âgacchatu dassâmîti. atha kho Bhaddâ Kâpilânî Sâketâ Sâvatthim agamâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhuni Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ upassayam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhuni bahussutâ hoti bhâṇikâ . . . (see XXXIII.1) . . . viññatti-bahulâ viharantîti kupitâ anattamanâ Bhaddam Kâpilânim upassayâ nikkadḍhi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ ayyâya Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍhissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ . . . nikkadḍhîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ . . . nikkadḍhissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu: yâ pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍheyya vâ nikkadḍhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

upassayo nâma kavâtabaddho vuccati.

datvâ 'ti sayam datvâ.

kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.

nikkadḍheyyâ 'ti gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkadḍhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvâ bahi nikkadḍhati,

âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkadḍhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam âṇâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim âṇattâ bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ upassayaṃ datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. akavâṭabaddhâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ kavâṭabaddhâ vâ akavâṭabaddhâ vâ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti alajjinim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikaṃ n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, bhaṇḍanakârikaṃ — pa — kalahakârikaṃ — pa — vivâdakârikaṃ — pa — bhassakârikaṃ — pa — saṃghe adhikarâṇakârikaṃ n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, antevâsinim vâ saddhivihârinim vâ na sammâvattantim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhuni samsatṭhâ viharati gahapatiṇâpi gahapatiputtana pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî samsatṭhâ viharissati . . . pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhuni samsatṭhâ viharati . . . pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhi-

kkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī samsatṭhā viharissati . . . pi.  
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī samsatṭhā vihareyya gahapatinā vā  
gahapatiputtana vā, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi evam assa  
vacanīyā: māyye samsatṭhā vihari gahapatināpi gahapati-  
puttana pi. vivico' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginiyā saṃgho  
vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca pana sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi vucca-  
mānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi  
yāvatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāva-  
tatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam  
kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samsatṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena sam-  
satṭhā.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto  
nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā samsatṭhā bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunihihi aññāhi bhikkhunihi yā passanti yā suṇanti  
tāhi vattabbā: māyye samsatṭhā . . . vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam  
pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc  
etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā  
na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham  
pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbā: māyye samsatṭhā . . . vaṇṇetīti.  
dutiyaṃ pi vattabbā. tatiyaṃ pi vattabbā. sace paṭi-  
nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti  
dukkatassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitabbā. evañ ca pana  
bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā: byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭiba-  
lāya saṃgho nāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam  
itthannāmā bhikkhunī samsatṭhā viharati gahapatināpi gaha-  
patiputtana pi. sā taṃ vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi  
saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim  
samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti.  
suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam itthannāmā . . . dutiyaṃ  
pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyaṃ pi etam attham  
vadāmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhi-  
kkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhā-  
rayāmiti.

ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā. kamma-  
vācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati,  
āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dham-  
makamme adhammakammasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa.  
adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhamma-  
kamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummatti-  
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

### PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena bhikkhuniyo antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappāṭi-  
bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ caranti. dhuttā dūsentī. yā tā  
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī: kathaṃ hi nāma bhi-  
kkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave  
bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi  
buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . .  
carissantī. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappāṭi-  
bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

antoraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijīte viharati tassa raṭṭhe.

sāsāṅkam nāma, tasmim magge corānaṃ nivṛtthokāso  
dissati bhuttokāso dissati ṭhitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati  
nipannokāso dissati. sappāṭibhayaṃ nāma, tasmim magge  
corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākoṭitā dissanti.

asatthikā nāma vinā satthena.

cārikaṃ careyyā 'ti, kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare  
gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araññe aḍḍhayaṃjane  
aḍḍhayaṃjane āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti satthena saha gacchati, kheme appaṭibhaye  
gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tiroraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappātibhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ caranti. dhuttā . . . (see XXXVII. 1. *Instead of antoraṭṭhe read tiroraṭṭhe*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī tiroraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappātibhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

tiroraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati taṃ ṭhapetvā aññassa raṭṭhe.

sāsāṅkan nāma . . . (see XXXVII. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antovassaṃ cārikaṃ caranti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentaṃ bahū khuddake pāṇe saṃghātaṃ āpādentā 'ti. assosaṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccam bhagavā. vi-garahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī antovassaṃ cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||



yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

antovassan ti purimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ pacchimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ avasitvâ.

cârikaṃ careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme . . . (XXXVII.

2. 1) . . . agâmake araññe . . . pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sattâhakaraṇiyena gacchati, kenaci ubbâhâ gaccha-  
ti, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Ve-  
lûvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena  
bhikkhuniyo tatth' eva Râjagahe vassaṃ vasanti tattha  
hemantaṃ tattha gimhaṃ. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: âhunda-  
rikâ bhikkhuninaṃ disâ andhakârâ, na imâsaṃ disâ pakkhâ-  
yantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . .  
vipâcentânaṃ. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnaṃ etam  
atthaṃ ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha  
kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim  
kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhi-  
kkhuninaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase  
paṭicca . . . evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ  
sikkhâpadaṃ uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vassaṃ vutthâ cârikaṃ na  
pakkameyya antamaso chappañcayojanâni pi, pâcittiyan  
ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vassaṃ vutthâ nâma purimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ pacchimaṃ vâ  
temâsaṃ vutthâ.

cârikaṃ na pakkamissâmi antamaso chappañcayojanâni  
pîti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antaraḃye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim  
na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya  
'ti. ||2||2||

tuvattavaggo catuttho.

## PĀCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadikosalassa uyyāne cittāgāre paṭibhānacittam kataṃ hoti. bahū manussā cittāgāram dassanāya gacchanti. chabbaggiyāpi bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya agamaṃsu. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmahoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā pokkharaniṃ vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūnti.

rājāgāram nāma yattha katthaci rañño kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kataṃ hoti. cittāgāram nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kataṃ hoti. ārāma nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kato hoti. uyyānaṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kataṃ hoti. pokkharani nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katā hoti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ārāme ñhitā passati, gacchantī vā āgacchantī vā passati, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuñjanti. manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuñjissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhuni āsandim vā pallaṅkam vā paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunti. āsandi nāma atikkantappamāṇā vuccati. pallaṅko nāma āharimehi vālehi kato hoti.

paribhuñjeyyā 'ti, tasmim abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti āsandiya pāde chinditvā paribhuñjati, pallaṅkassa vāle chinditvā paribhuñjati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantanti.

manussā viharacārikam āhiṇḍantā passivā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantiti . . . — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantantiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī suttam kanteyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

suttam nāma cha suttāni, khomam kappāsikam koseyyam kambalam sāṇam bhaṇṇam.

kanteyyā 'ti sayam kantati, payoge dukkaṭam, ujjavujjave āpatti pācittiyaassa. ||1||

anāpatti kantitasuttam kantati, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karonti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karontiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . karissantiti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī gihiveyyāvaccam kareyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gihiveyyāvaccam nāma agārikassa yāgum vā bhattam vā

khâdaniyaṃ vâ pacati, sâṭakaṃ vâ veṭṭhanaṃ vâ dhovati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti yâgupâne, samghabhatte, cetiyapûjâya, attano veyyâvaccakarassa yâgum vâ bhattaṃ vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ pacati sâṭakaṃ vâ veṭṭhanaṃ vâ dhovati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ upasaṃkamitvâ etad avoca : eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasamehîti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuninaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ n' eva vûpasamessati na vûpasamâya ussukkaṃ karissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasameti . . . karotîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasamessati . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vûpasameyya na vûpasamâya ussukkaṃ kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniṃ.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aṇṇâya bhikkhuniyâ.

adhikaraṇaṃ nâma cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ.

eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasamehîti eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vinicchehi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n'eva vūpasameyyā 'ti na sayam vūpasameyya. na vūpasamāya ussukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam āṇapeyya. n'eva vūpasamessāmi na vūpasamāya ussukkam karissāmiti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā adhikaraṇam n'eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkam karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannāya adhikaraṇam n'eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī naṭṭanam pi . . . (XXVIII. 1. *Instead of samapacivaram deti [dassati] read sahatthā khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ deti [dassati]*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunī.

agāriko nāma . . . (XXVIII. 2) . . . paribbājikasamāpannā. khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇaṃ tṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . maṃsaṃ.

dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena

vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ deti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, bâhiraḷepaṃ deti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî âvasathacivaraṃ anissajjitvâ paribhuñjati. aññâ utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na labhanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ âvasathacivaraṃ anissajjitvâ paribhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhuñjatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhuñjissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appa-sannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî âvasathacivaraṃ anissajjitvâ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunti.

âvasathacivaraṃ nâma utuniyo bhikkhuniyo paribhuñjantâ 'ti dinnam hoti.

anissajjitvâ paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti dve tisso rattiyo paribhuñjitvâ catutthadivase dhovitvâ bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkhamânâya vâ sâmaṇeriyâ vâ anissajjitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññâ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anissajjite vematikâ . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjitvâ paribhuñjati, punapariyâyena paribhuñjati, aññâ utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na honti, acchinnacivarikâya, naṭṭhacivarikâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āvasatho dayhati. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhamsu: hand' ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nīharāma 'ti. ekaccā evaṃ āhamsu: na mayaṃ ayye nīharissāma. yaṃ kiñci natṭhaṃ sabbhaṃ amhe abhiyūñjissatīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī puna eva taṃ āvasathaṃ paccāgantvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi: ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nīharitthā 'ti. na mayaṃ ayye nīharimbā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āvasathe dayhamāne bhaṇḍakaṃ na nīharissantīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmiti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkameyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āvasatho nāma kavāṭabaddho vuccati.

anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyā 'ti bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmaṇeriyā vā anissajjitvā parikkhittassa āvasathassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa āvasathassa upacāraṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anissajjite vematikā . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. akavāṭabaddhaṃ anissajjitvā pakkamati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||



anâpatti nissajjivâ pakkamati, sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâṃ . . . vipâcentânâṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pariyâpuṇissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

tiracchânavijjâ nâma yam kiñci bâhirakam anattasamhitam.

pariyâpuṇeyyâ 'ti padena pariyâpuṇâti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa. akkharâya pariyâpuṇâti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti lekham pariyâpuṇâti, dhâraṇam pariyâpuṇâti, guttatthâya parittam pariyâpuṇâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracchānavijjam vācenti. manussā ujjhāyanti . . . (XLIX. 1. *Instead of pariyāpunanti, pariyāpunissanti, read, vācenti, vācessanti*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī tiracchānavijjam vāceyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

tiracchānavijjā nāma . . . vāceyyā 'ti padena vāceti . . . (XLIX. 2. *Instead of pariyāpunāti read vāceti*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

cittāgāravaggo pañcama.

## PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū gāmakāvāse ekacīvarā cīvarakammaṃ karonti. bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimṣu. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā āvāsā pakkamimṣu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti ārāmaṃ nāgamaṃsu. atha kho te bhikkhū punad eva taṃ āvāsaṃ paccāgacchimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā āgatā 'ti āpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimṣu, upasaṃka-

mitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhamsu. ekamantaṃ ʔhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum : kissa tumhe bhaginiyo āramam n'eva sammajjittha na pāniyam paribhojaniyam upaṭṭhāpitthā 'ti. bhagavatā ayyā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti na anāpucchā āramo pavisitabbo 'ti, tena mayam na āgamimhā 'ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhum āpucchā āramam pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramam paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā āvāsā pakka-mitvā punad eva tam āvāsam paccāgacchimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti anāpucchā āramam pavisimsu. tāsam kukkucam ahosi : bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam na santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramo pavisitabbo 'ti mayaṃ ca santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramam pavisimbā. kacci nu kho mayam pācittiyaṃ āpattiṃ āpannā 'ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānam sabhikkhukam āramam anāpucchā paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||3||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti te vā ārocenti.

sabhikkhuko nāma āramo yattha bhikkhū rukkhamaṇḍale pi vasanti.

anāpucchā āramam paviseyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmāneram vā āramikam vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa āramassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa āramassa upacāram okkamantiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sabhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramam pavisati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sabhikkhuke vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. sabhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññā . . . anāpatti. abhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke vematikā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññā, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti santam bhikkhum âpucchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpucchâ pavisati, sisānulokikā gacchati, yattha bhikkhuniyo sannipatitā honti tattha gacchati, ârāmena maggo hoti, gilānāya, âpadāsu, ummattikāya, âdikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||4||

### PÂCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kûṭāgārasālāyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Upālissa upajjhāyo âyasmā Kappitako susāne viharati. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ mahatarā bhikkhunī kalamkatā hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim niharitvā âyasmato Kappitakassa vihārassa avidûre jhâpetvā thûpaṃ katvā gantvā tasmim thûpe rodānti. atha kho âyasmā Kappitako tena saddena ubbālho taṃ thûpaṃ bhinditvā pakiresi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo iminā Kappitakena ambhākaṃ ayyāya thûpo bhinno, handa naṃ ghātemā 'ti mantesaṃ. aññatarā bhikkhunī âyasmato Upālissa etam atthaṃ ârocesi. âyasmā Upāli âyasmato Kappitakassa etam atthaṃ ârocesi. atha kho âyasmā Kappitako viharā nikkhamitvā nilīno acchi. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yenâyasmato Kappitakassa viharo ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā âyasmato Kappitakassa viharāṃ pāsāṇehi ca leḍḍūhi ca ottharâpetvā mato Kappitako 'ti pakkamimsu. atha kho âyasmā Kappitako tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvā patta-civaram âdāya Vesālīm piṇḍāya pāvisi. addasaṃsu kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo âyasmantaṃ Kappitakaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ, disvāna evam āhaṃsu : ayaṃ Kappitako jīvati, ko nu kho ambhākaṃ mantaṃ saṃharatīti. assosaṃ kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo : ayyena kira Upālīnā ambhākaṃ manto saṃhaṭo 'ti. tā âyasmantaṃ Upālīm akkosimsu : kathaṃ hi nāma ayaṃ kasāvato malamajjano nihīnajacco ambhākaṃ mantaṃ saṃharissatīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . .

vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ayyaṃ Upāliṃ akkosissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo Upāliṃ akkosantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . akkosissantī. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuṃ akkoseyya vā paribhāseyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhun ti upasampannaṃ.

akkoseyya vā 'ti dasahi vā akkosavathūhi akkosati etesaṃ vā aññatarena, āpatti pācittiyassa. paribhāseyya vā 'ti bhayaṃ upadaṃseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññā akkosati vā paribhāsati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematikā . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ akkosati vā paribhāsati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsanipurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

### PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kalahakārikā vivāḍakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmakam agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho bhikkhunīsaṃghe Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā 'ti Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva

Sāvatthim paccāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam pādapiṭṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi na paccugantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam . . . āpucchīti. evam h' etam ayye hoti yathā tam anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā mam ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anāthā appaññātā n' atthi imissā koci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimṣū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammam vā kammadosam vā kammavipattiṃ vā kamma-sampattiṃ vā 'ti caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsisattīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhāsitī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhāsisattī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

caṇḍikatā nāma kodhanā vuccati.

gaṇo nāma bhikkhunisaṃgho vuccati.

paribhāseyyā 'ti bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti . . . kammassampattiṃ vā 'ti paribhāsatī, āpatti pācittiyassa. sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vā ekabhikkhunim vā anupasampannam vā paribhāsatī, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya . . . (see LII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhuniyo nimantetvā bho-

jesi. bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvi pavāritā nātikulāni gantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca : bhikkhuniyo mayā ayyā santappitā, etha tumhe pi santappessāmīti. te evaṃ āhaṃsu : kiṃ tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, yāpi tayā nimantitā tāpi amhākaṃ gharāni āgantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsū 'ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākaṃ ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti. na cāhaṃ paṭibalo yāvadatthaṃ dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvi pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvi pavāritā aññatra bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī nimantitā vā pavāritā vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

nimantitā nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanena nimantitā. pavāritā nāma, asanaṃ paññāyati, bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhitā abbiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāgum yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . mamsaṃ. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nimantitā appavāritā yāgum pivati, sāmike apaloketvā bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī Sāvattthiyam aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena aññataram kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidi. atha kho te manussā tam bhikkhunim bhojetvā etad avocum : aññāpi ayye bhikkhuniyo āgacchantū 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca : amukasmim ayye okāse vālā sunakhā caṇḍo balibaddo cikkhallo okāso, mā kho tattha agamitthā 'ti. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidi. atha kho te manussā tam bhikkhunim bhojetvā etad avocum : kissa ayye bhikkhuniyo na āgacchantiti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tesam manussānam etam attham ārocesi. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyissati — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyatiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī kulamaccharinī assa, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

kulam nāma . . . suddakulam.

maccharinī assā 'ti katham bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuninam santike kulassa avañnam bhāsatī, āpatti pācittiyassa. kulassa vā santike bhikkhuninam avañnam bhāsatī, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kulam na maccharāyantī santam yeva ādinavam ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||



## PÂCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, kacci ovâdo iddho ahoṣīti. n' atth' ayye tattha bhikkhu, kuto ovâdo iddho bhavissatīti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasantīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasissantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunī abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasseyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.

abhikkhuko nâma âvâso na sakkâ hoti ovâdâya vâ samvâsâya vâ gantum.

vassam vasissâmīti senâsanam paññâpeti pâniyam paribhojaniyam upatthâpeti parivenam sammajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. saha aruṇuggamanâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti vassupagatâ bhikkhû pakkantâ vâ honti vibbhantâ vâ kâlamkatâ vâ pakkhasamkantâ vâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, bhikkhusamgho pa-

vārito 'ti. na mayam ayye bhikkhusamgham pavāremā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthā bhikkhusamgham na pavāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavārentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavāressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī vassam vutthā ubhatosamghe tihi ṭhānehi na pavāreyya diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

vassam vutthā nāma purimaṃ vā temāsam pacchimam vā temāsam vutthā.

ubhatosamghe tihi ṭhānehi na pavāressāmi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā 'ti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilāṇāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasamkamitvā chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovaḍanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayye ovādam gamissāma 'ti. yaṃ hi mayam ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāraṇā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva āgantvā amhe ovaḍantīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovā-

daṃ na gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ  
... uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī ovāḍāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na  
gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti ... adhippetā bhikkhūnti.

ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā. saṃvāso nāma eka-  
kammaṃ ekuddeso samasikkhātā.

ovāḍāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchissāmīti dhuraṃ  
nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ  
na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā  
'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchanti ovādaṃ  
pi na yācanti. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti:  
kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchissanti  
ovādaṃ pi na yācissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave  
bhikkhuniyo ... na yācantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi  
buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo  
... na yācissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ ...  
uddisantu:

anvaddhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dham-  
mā paccāsimsitabbā uposathapucchakaṃ ca ovādūpa-  
saṃkamanaṃ ca. taṃ atikkāmentiyā pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

anvaddhamāsaṃ ti anuposathikaṃ.

uposatho nāma dve uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca.  
ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā.

uposathaṃ pi na pucchissāmi ovādaṃ pi na yācissāmīti  
dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte ... (LVIII. 2. 1-2) ... ādi-  
kammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī pasākke jātaṃ gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpesi. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhuniṃ dūsetuṃ upakkami. sā vissaram akāsi. bhikkhuniyo upadhāvitvā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocuṃ: kissa tvam ayye vissaram akāsi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī pasākke jātaṃ gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī pasākke jātaṃ gaṇḍaṃ vā rūhitaṃ vā anapaloketvā saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpeyya vā phālāpeyya vā dhovāpeyya vā ālīmpāpeyya vā bandhāpeyya vā mocāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pasākhan nāma adhonābhi ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ.

jātan ti tattha jātaṃ.

gaṇḍo nāma yo koci gaṇḍo. rūhitaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci vaṇo.

anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhunisamgho vuccati. gaṇo nāma sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vuccanti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo dūsetuṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso o' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

bhindā 'ti ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhinne āpatti pācittiyassa. phālehīti ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. phālīte āpatti pācittiyassa. dhovā 'ti (ālīmpā 'ti, bandhāhīti,

mocehīti) āpāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhote (litte, baddhe, mutte) āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti apaloketvā bhedaṭpeti vā phālāpeti vā . . . mocāpeti vā, yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

ārāmaṇavaggo chaṭṭho.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpentī. sā piṇḍāya carati. manussā evaṃ āhaṃsu : deth' ayyāya bhikkhaṃ, garubbhāra ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. viga-rahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gabbhinī nāma āpannasattā vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti upasampādeyya. vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇaṃ vā ācarinim vā pattaṃ vā cīvaraṃ vā pariyesati sīmaṃ vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nattiyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti pācittiyassa, gaṇassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

gabbhiniyā gabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. gabbhiniyā vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gabbhiniyā agabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, anāpatti. agabbhiniyā gab-

bhinisaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā agabbhinisaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gabbhinim agabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, agabbhinim agabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo pāyantim vuṭṭhāpenti. sā piṇḍāya carati. manussā evam āhamsu: deth' ayyāya bhikkham, sadutiyikā ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma . . . (LXI. 1. *Instead of gabbhinim read pāyantim*) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pāyantim vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pāyanti nāma mātā vā hoti dhātī vā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. *Read pāyantiyā pāyantisaññā, apāyantisaññā, etc.*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpenti. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpessanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti.

n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa —  
 vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :  
 anujānāmi bhikkhave sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu  
 dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dātum. evañ ca pana  
 bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya sikkhamānāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃ-  
 kamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde  
 vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahevā evaṃ assa  
 vacaṇīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya  
 sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhā-  
 sammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam  
 pi yācitabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñā-  
 petabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā  
 itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni  
 chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa  
 pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni  
 chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. su-  
 ṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . yācati.  
 saṃgho itthannāmāya . . . deti. yassā ayyāya khamati  
 itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu  
 sikkhāsammutiyaṃ dānaṃ sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na khamati,  
 sā bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya  
 dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti, khamati . . .  
 dhārayāmi.

sā sikkhamānā evaṃ vadehīti vattabbā : pāṇātipātā vera-  
 maṇiṃ dve vassāni avitikkammasamādanāṃ samādiyāmi,  
 adinnādānā veramaṇiṃ . . . samādiyāmi; abrahmacariyā  
 . . . musāvādā . . . surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā . . .  
 vikālabhojanā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avitikkammasamāda-  
 naṃ samādiyāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena viga-  
 hitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhi-  
 kkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhi-  
 tasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ  
 ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
 dve vassānīti dve samvaccarāni.

asikkhitasikkhā nāma sikkhā vā na dinnā hoti dinnā vā sikkhā kupitā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpentī. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhamsu : ettha sikkhamānā imaṃ jānātha imaṃ detha imaṃ āharatha iminā attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karoṭhā 'ti. tā evaṃ āhamsu : na mayaṃ ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya vuṭṭhānasammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamtvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanīyo :



aham ayye itthannāma itthannāmāya ayyāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhānasammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamānā read dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā sikkhamānā; instead of dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti read vuṭṭhānasammuti*) . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarāhitvā . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānaṃ saṃghena asaṃmatam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dve vassānti dve saṃvaccharāni.

sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.

asaṃmatā nāma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhānasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānaṃ saṃghena saṃmatam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ūnavādasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhāpenti, tā akkhamā honti sītassa uṇhassa jigacchāya pipāsāya dāmasamakāsavātātapasirimsapasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tikkhānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ anadhivāsakajātikā honti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ūnavādasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpenti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: ka-

thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. ūnadvādasavassā bhikkhave gihigatā akkhamā hoti sītassa . . . anadhivāsakajātikā hoti. dvādasavassā ca kho bhikkhave gihigatā khamā hoti sītassa . . . adhivāsakajātikā hoti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni ūnadvādasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunti.

ūnadvādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ūnadvādasavassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūn° vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn° paripunnāsaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, anāpatti. paripunnadvādasavassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° paripunnāsaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnadvādasavassam paripunnāsaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, paripunnadvādasavassam paripunnāsaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpessanti — pa —. saccaṃ kira . . . vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā

dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya gihigatāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacaṇiyo: ahaṃ ayye itthannāma itthannāmayā ayyāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā saṃghaṃ . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamānā read* paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā) . . . dhārayāmiti.

sā paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā evaṃ vadehīti vattabbā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni ohasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūnti.  
paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.  
gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

dve vassānti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asaṃmatam vuṭṭhāpentī. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu: etha sikkhamānā . . . (LXIV. 1) . . . katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asaṃmatam vuṭṭhāpeasantīti . . . bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya vuṭṭhānasammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya gihigatāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXIV. 1) . . . vacaṇiyo: ahaṃ ayye itthannāma itthannāmayā ayyāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā saṃghaṃ . . . (LXIV. 1. *Instead of sikkhamānā read* paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā) . . . dhārayāmiti.

vassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacaṇīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāma itthannāmāya ayyāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhānasammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamānā read paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā ; instead of dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti read vuṭṭhānasammuti*) . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarhitvā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghe-na asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

dve vassāni dve saṃvaccharāni.

sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.

asammata nāma nāttidutiyena kammaṇa vuṭṭhānasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghe-na sammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaṃjīvaṇiṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva anuggaṇhāti na anuggaṇhāpeti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahaṃjīvaṇiṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva

anuggaṇhissati na anuggaṇhāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhāpetīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī saha jīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anuggaṇheyya na anuggaṇhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sahajīvinī nāma saddhivihārīni vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpetvā 'ti upasampādetvā.

dve vassānīti dve samvaccharāni.

n' eva anuggaṇheyyā 'ti na sayam anuggaṇheyya uddesena paripucchāya ovādena anusāsaniyā. na anuggaṇhāpeyyā 'ti na aññaṃ āṇāpeyya.

dve vassāni n' eva anuggaṇhissāmi na anuggaṇhāpessāmiti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhanti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nānubandhantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nānubandhissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī vuṭṭhāpitam pavattiniṃ dve vassāni  
nānubandheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
vuṭṭhāpitaṃ ti upasampāditam. pavattiniṃ nāma upajjhā  
vuccati.

dve vassānti dve samvacocharāni.

nānubandheyyā 'ti na sayam upatṭhaheyya. dve vassāni  
nānubandhissāmiti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācitti-  
yassa. ||1||

anāpatti upajjhā bālā vā hoti alajjiniṃ vā, gilāṇāya, āpadāsu,  
ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaḥjīvinīṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā  
n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesi. yā tā  
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā  
Thullanandā sahaḥjīvinīṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā n'eva vūpakāsessati na  
vūpakāsāpessati, sāmiko aggahesi. sac' āyaṃ bhikkhunī  
pakkantā assa, na ca sāmiko gaṇheyyā 'ti — pa —. saccam  
kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaḥjīvinīṃ vuṭṭhā-  
petvā n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesīti.  
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi  
nāma bhikkhave . . . n'eva vūpakāsessati na vūpakāsā-  
pessati, sāmiko aggahesi. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ  
. . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sahaḥjīvinīṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā n'eva  
vūpakāseyya na vūpakāsāpeyya antamaso chappaṇca-  
yojanāni pi, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . bhikkhunīti.  
sahaḥjīvinī nāma saddhivihāriniṃ vuccati.  
vuṭṭhāpetvā 'ti upasampādetvā.

n' eva vûpakâseyyâ 'ti na sayam vûpakâseyya. na vûpakâsâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam âpâpeyya. n' eva vûpakâsessaṃmi na vûpakâsâpessaṃmi antamaso chappañcayojanāni pīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ na labhati, gilânāya, âpadâsu, ummattikāya, âdikammikāyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

gabbhinīvaggo sattamo.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtaṃ vuṭṭhâpenti. tâ akkhamâ honti sītassa . . . (LXV. *Instead of* ûnadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ *read* ûnavîsativassâ kumâribhûtâ; *instead of* dvâdasavassâ *read* vîsativassâ) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtaṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunti.

ûnavîsativassâ nâma appattavîsativassâ.

kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXV. 2. *Read* ûnavîsativassâ, *paripunṇavîsativassâ*) . . . âdikammikāyâ 'ti. ||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunṇavîsativassam kumâribhûtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpenti.

tā bālā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ *read* paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtaṃ) . . . bhikkhū āmanesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhā-sammutim dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā : tāya aṭṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvād° gihig° *read* aṭṭhārasavassā kumāribhūtā) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhū-taṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.  
paripuṇṇavīsativassā nāma pattavīsativassā.  
kumāribhūtā nāma sāmānerī vuccati.

dve vassānti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇa-vīsativassam kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

### PĀCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asaṃmatam vuṭṭhāpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : etha sikkhamānā imaṃ jānātha imaṃ detha imaṃ āharatha iminā attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karothā 'ti. tā evam āhaṃsu : na mayam ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . (LXVII. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvādasav° gihig° *read* paripuṇṇavīsativ° kumāribh°) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhū-taṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asaṃmatam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||



yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.  
 paripunṇavāsativassâ nâma pattavāsativassâ.  
 kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.  
 dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.  
 sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.  
 asammatâ nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti  
 na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-  
 punṇavāsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dham-  
 mesu sikkhitasikkham samghena sammatam vuṭṭhâpeti,  
 ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 ||

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati  
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana  
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpenti, tâ bâlâ  
 honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ, saddhi-  
 vihârinīyo pi bâlâ honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ  
 akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:  
 katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpessan-  
 tîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti.  
 saccam bhagavâ. vīgarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi  
 nâma . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-  
 nam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeyya,  
 pâcittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.  
 ânadvâdasavassâ nâma appattadvâdasavassâ.  
 vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti  
 dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||  
 anâpatti paripunṇadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya,  
 âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asaṃmatā vuṭṭhāpenti, tā bālā honti . . . (LXXIV. 1. *Instead of ūnavādasavassā read paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asaṃmatā*) . . . n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigaṛahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekasam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā vuḍḍhānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggaḥetvā evaṃ assa vacanīyo: ahaṃ ayye itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyaṃ pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyaṃ pi yācitabbā. sā bhikkhunī saṃghena paricchitabbā byattāyaṃ bhikkhunī lajjinīti. sace bālā ca hoti alajjinī ca, na dātabbā. sace bālā hoti lajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā hoti alajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā ca hoti lajjinī ca, dātabbā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā: byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ṇāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ . . . (comp. LXIII. 1, etc.) . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigaṛahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asaṃmatā vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

asaṃmatā nāma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhāpanasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti pari-  
punnadvādasavassā saṃghena sammatā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummatti-  
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samāyena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samāyena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunisamghaṃ upa-  
saṃkamitvā vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yāceti. atha kho bhi-  
kkhunisamgho Caṇḍakālī bhikkhuniṃ paricchitvā alaṃ  
tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ na adāsi.  
Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī sādhu 'ti paṭisupi. tena kho pana  
samāyena bhikkhunisamgho aññāsaṃ bhikkhuniṃ vutthā-  
panasammutiṃ deti. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati  
vipāceti : aham eva nūna bālā, aham eva nūna alajjini, yaṃ  
saṃgho aññāsaṃ bhikkhuniṃ vutthāpanasammutiṃ deti,  
mayham eva na deti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . .  
vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī alaṃ tāva te  
ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānā sādhu 'ti paṭisunitvā pacchā  
khīyadhammaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhi-  
kkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī alaṃ tāva . . . āpajjīti.  
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi  
nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī alaṃ tāva . . .  
āpajjissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :  
yā pana bhikkhunī alaṃ tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti  
vuccamānā sādhu 'ti paṭisunitvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ  
āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunti.  
alaṃ tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti alaṃ tāva te ayye  
upasampāditaṃ.  
sādhu 'ti paṭisunitvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjati, āpatti  
pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontaṃ  
khīyati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā sikkhamānā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim upasamkamitvā upasampadaṃ yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaraṃ dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpeti na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sikkhamānaṃ sace me . . . n' eva vuṭṭhāpessati na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaraṃ dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyya na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhā.

sace me tvam . . . vuṭṭhāpessāmīti evāhan taṃ upasampādessāmi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti na sayam vuṭṭhāpeyya. na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyyā 'ti na aññaṃ āpāpeyya. n' eva vuṭṭhāpessāmi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam sikkhamânam etad avoca: sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ . . . (see LXXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânam sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vuṭṭhâpeyya na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ.

sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasîti dve samvaccharâni upatṭhahissasi. evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti evâhan tam upasampâdessâmi.

sâ pacchâ . . . (LXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsatṭham kumâarakasamsatṭham caṇḍim sokâvâsam Caṇḍakâlim sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ purisasamsatṭham . . . vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsatṭham . . . vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsatṭham

. . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī purisasamsatṭhaṃ kumārakasamsatṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

puriso nāma pattavīsativasso. kumārako nāma appattavīsativasso. samsatṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena samsatṭhā.

caṇḍī nāma kodhanā vuccati. sokāvāsā nāma paresaṃ dukkhaṃ uppādeti sokaṃ āvisati.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti. mātāpitāro pi sāmiko pi ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā amhehi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo mātāpitunnam pi sāmikassa pi . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhāpetīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî mâtâpitûhi vâ sâmikena vâ ananu-  
ñâtam sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

mâtâpitaro nâma janakâ vuccanti. sâmiko nâma yena  
pariggahitâ hoti.

ananuñâtâ 'ti anâpucchâ.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhi-  
tasikkhâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti  
dukkatassa. ||1||

anâpatti ajânantî vuṭṭhâpeti, apaloketvâ vuṭṭhâpeti,  
ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati  
Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena  
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti  
there bhikkhû sannipâtetvâ pahûtam khâdaniyam bhojani-  
yam passitvâ na tâvâham ayyâ sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpessâ-  
miti there bhikkhû uyyojetvâ Devadattam Kokâlikam  
Kaṭamorakatissakam Khaṇḍadeviyâ puttam Sam-  
uddadattam sannipâtetvâ sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpesi.  
yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi  
nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ pârivâsikachandadânena sikkha-  
mânam vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave  
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânena sikkhamâ-  
nam vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bha-  
gavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî  
. . . vuṭṭhâpessatî. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . .  
uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânena sikkha-  
mânam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pārivāsikachandānenā 'ti vuṭṭhitāya parisāya.  
 sikkhamānā nāma . . . (LXXX. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca  
 āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||  
 anāpatti avuṭṭhitāya parisāya vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya,  
 ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

### PĀCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati  
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
 samayena bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpenti, upassayo na  
 sammati. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhi-  
 kkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessanti, upassayo na sammatīti.  
 assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipā-  
 centānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti:  
 katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessantīti  
 —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo anuvassam  
 vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:  
 katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etam  
 bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī anuvassam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācitti-  
 yan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.  
 anuvassan ti anusamvaccharam.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||  
 anāpatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammi-  
 kāya 'ti. ||2||2||

### PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati  
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhāpenti. upassayo  
 tath' eva na sammati. manussā tath' eva ujjhāyanti khīyanti



vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve  
vutthâpessanti, upassayo tath' eva na sammattiti. assosum  
kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam ujjhâyantânam khî-  
yantânam vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .  
vipâcenti . . . (comp. LXXXII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ekavassam dve vutthâpeyya,  
pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ekavassan ti ekam samvaccaram.

dve vutthâpeyyâ 'ti dve upasampâdeyya. dve vutthâpessâ-  
mîti gaṇam vâ . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti  
dukkatassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekantarikam vutthâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammi-  
kâya 'ti. ||2||2||

kumâribhûtavaggo atthamo.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati  
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana  
samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhâ-  
renti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhu-  
niyo chattupâhanam dhâressanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhogi-  
niyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . .  
vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti :  
katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam  
dhâressantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhâ-  
rentiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : ka-  
tham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressanti. n' etam bhi-  
kkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî chattupâhanam dhâreyya, pâcittiyan ti.  
evaṃ o' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam pañ-  
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti,

tassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilāṇāya bhikkhuniyā chattupāhanam. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilāṇā chattupāhanam dhāreyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agilāṇā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam phāsu hoti. gilāṇā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti.

chattam nāma tīṇi chattāni setachattam kilāṇjachattam paṇṇachattam maṇḍalabandham salākabandham.

dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

agilāṇā agilānasaṇṇā chattupāhanam dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāṇā vematikā . . . agilāṇā gilānasaṇṇā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. chattam dhāreti na upāhanam, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upāhanam dhāreti na chattam, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāṇā agilānasaṇṇā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāṇā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāṇā gilānasaṇṇā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilāṇāya, ārāme ārāmupacāre dhāreti, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyanti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî yâna yâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti.  
evañi c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam pañ-  
fiattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti,  
na sakkoti padasâ gantum. bhagavato . . . ârocesum.  
anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ yânam. evañ  
ca pana . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ yâna yâyeyya, pâcitti-  
yan ti. ||2||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.  
agilânâ nâma sakkoti padasâ gantum. gilânâ nâma na  
sakkoti padasâ gantum.

yânam nâma vayham ratho sakaṭam sandamânikâ sivikâ  
pâṭaṅkî.

yâyeyyâ 'ti sakim pi yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||  
agilânâ agilânasaññâ yâna yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.  
agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti  
pâcittiyassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâ-  
nâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâ-  
patti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâ-  
yâ 'ti. ||3||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati  
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana  
samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarissâ itthiyâ kulûpikâ  
hoti. atha kho sâ itthi tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : hand'  
ayye imam samghânim amukâya nâma itthiyâ dehîti. atha  
kho sâ bhikkhunî sac' âham pattena âdâya gacchâmi vissaro  
me bhavissatîti paṭimuñcitvâ agamâsi. tassâ rathiyâya suttake  
chinne vippakiriyimsu. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham  
hi nâma bhikkhuniyo samghânim dhâressanti, seyyathâpi  
gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam  
manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ

. . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī saṃghāṇiṃ dhāressatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī saṃghāṇiṃ dhāressīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . dhāressati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī saṃghāṇiṃ dhāreyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

saṃghāṇi nāma yā kāci kaṭṭupagā.

dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, kaṭṭusuttakam dhāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāraṃ dhārenti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāraṃ dhāressanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmbhogiṇiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāraṃ dhāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhārentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . dhāressantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī itthālamkāraṃ dhāreyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

itthālamkāro nāma sisūpago givūpago hatthūpago pādūpago kaṭṭupago.

dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyanti. manussā . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gandho nāma yo koci gandho. vaṇṇakan nāma yaṃ kiñci vaṇṇakam.

nhāyeyyā 'ti nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭam, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo vāsitakena piṇḍākena nhāyanti. manussā . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read vāsitakena nhāyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī vāsitakena piṇḍākena nhāyeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

vāsitakan nāma yaṃ kiñci vāsitakam. piṇḍākam nāma tilapiṭṭham vuccati.

nhāyeyyā 'ti nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭam, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, pakatipiṇḍākena nhāyati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. aasosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpenti pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpeyya vā parimaddāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

ummaddāpeyya vā 'ti, ummaddāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. parimaddāpeyya vā 'ti, sambāhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PĀCITTIYA, XCI-XCIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sikkhamānāya ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi — pa — sāmaṇeriyā umm° pi par° pi — pa — gihiniyā umm° pi par° pi. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi

nâma bhikkhuniyo gihiniyâ ummaddâpessanti pi parimaddâpessanti pi, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânâya (sâmaṇeriyâ, gihiniyâ) ummaddâpeyya vâ parimaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ. sâmaṇerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ. gihinî nâma agârinî vuccati.

ummaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, ummaddâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. parimaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, sambâhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XCIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdanti. bhikkhû . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . nisîdantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . nisîdissantî. n'etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhussa purato 'ti upasampannassa purato.

anâpucchâ 'ti anapaloketvâ.

âsane nisîdeyyâ 'ti antamaso chamâya pi nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasaññâ âsane nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . anâpucchite âpucchita-

saññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā,  
 āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa.  
 āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā āsane nisīdati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-  
 kāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

### PĀCITTIYA, XCV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
 samayena bhikkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham  
 pucchanti. bhikkhū . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhi-  
 kkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchissantīti  
 — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see XCIV. 1) . . .  
 uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī anokāsakatam bhikkhum pa-  
 ñham puccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunnīti.

anokāsakatan ti anāpucchā.

bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

pañham puccheyyā 'ti, suttante okāsam kārāpetvā vinayaṃ  
 vā abhidhammaṃ vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vinaye  
 okāsam kārāpetvā suttantaṃ vā abhidhammaṃ vā pucchati,  
 āpatti pācittiyassa. abhidhamme okāsam kārāpetvā suttantaṃ  
 vā vinayaṃ vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pañham pucchati . . .  
 (XCIV. 2. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti okāsam kārāpetvā pucchati, anodissa okāsam kārā-  
 petvā yattha katthaci pucchati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya  
 'ti. ||3||2||

### PĀCITTIYA, XCVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati  
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana



samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī asaṃkacchikā gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. tassā rathiyāya vātamaṇḍalikā saṃghātiyo ukkhi-piṃsu. manussā ukkuṭṭhiṃ akamsu sundaro ayyāya tanutaro 'ti. sā bhikkhunī manussehi uppaṇḍiyamānā mañku ahosi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhuninaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī asaṃkacchikā gāmaṃ pavississatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave . . . pāvīsīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . pavississati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī asaṃkacchikā gāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

asaṃkacchikā 'ti vinā saṃkacchikaṃ. saṃkacchikan nāma adhakkhakam ubbhanābhi tassa paṭicchādanatthāya.

gāmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ okkamantiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacīvarikāya, naṭṭhacīvarikāya, gilānāya, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

chattavaggo navamo.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṃhī, evam etam dhārayāmiti.

khuddakam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

### PĀṬIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manāpaṃ kassa sādum na ruccatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhunī sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbam tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayhaṃ ayye dhammaṃ āpajjim asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ o' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññātaṃ hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gilānā honti. gilānapucchikā bhikkhuniyo gilānā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: kacci ayye khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyaṃ ti. pubbe mayam ayye sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ ti kukkucāyantaṃ na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā sappiṃ viññāpetvā

bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ  
sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilānā sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñ-  
jeyya, paṭidesetabbam tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayham ayye  
dhammam āpajjīm asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam, tam paṭi-  
desemīti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā sappinā phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma  
yassā vinā sappinā na phāsu hoti.

sappi nāma gosappi vā ajikāsappi vā māhisam vā sappi,  
yesam maṃsam kappati tesam sappi.

agilānā attano atthāya viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭi-  
lābhena bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjho-  
hāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

agilānā agilānasaññā sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āpatti  
pāṭidesaniyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasaññā  
. . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. gilānā agilānasaññā, āpatti  
dukkatassa. gilānā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā  
gilānasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, gilānā hutvā viññāpetvā agilānā bhuñ-  
jati, gilānāya sesakam bhuñjati, nātakānam, pavāritānam,  
aññase' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattikāya, ādikammī-  
kāya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PÂṬIDESANIYA, II-VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati  
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana  
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo telam viññāpetvā  
bhuñjanti. *samkhepaṃ*. madhum viññāpetvā bhuñjanti.  
phāṇitam . . . maccham . . . maṃsam . . . khīram . . .  
dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā . . . (I. 1. 1-2  
*Instead of sappiṃ read dadhim*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilānā telam (madhum, phāṇitam,  
maccham, maṃsam, khīram, dadhim) viññāpetvā bhuñ-

jeyya, paṭidesetabbaṃ tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayhaṃ ayye dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. ||1||

yā paṇā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunī.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā na phāsu hoti.

telam nāma tilatelaṃ sāsapatelaṃ madhukatelaṃ eraṇḍakatelaṃ vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāpi-tam nāma ucchumhā nibbattam. maccho nāma odako vuccati. maṃsam nāma yesam maṃsam kappati tesam maṃsam. khīraṃ nāma gokhīraṃ vā ajikākhīraṃ vā māhi-sam vā khīraṃ, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam khīraṃ. dadhi nāma tesāṃ nēva dadhi.

agilānā attano atthāya . . . (I. 2. *Instead of sappiṃ read dadhiṃ*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

pāṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsenti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nivāsessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsenti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

parimaṇḍalam nivāsessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

parimaṇḍalam nivāsetabbam nābhimaṇḍalam jānumaṇḍalam paṭicchādentiyā. yā anādariyaṃ paticca purato vā pacchato vā olambentā nivāseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||1||

— gha —.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo udaye uccāram pi passāvaṃ pi khaḇam pi karonti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo udaye . . . karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhi-

kkhuniyo . . . karissantīti. atha kho bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ attamaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū paṭipuechi : saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

na udaye uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paṭi-  
fiattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhuniyo udaye uccāraṃ pi passāvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi kātum kukkuccāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā udaye . . . kātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

na udaye agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na udaye agilānāya uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā kātabbo. yā anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcioca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, thale kato udakaṃ ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanāṭṭāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2|| 75 ||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā. tath' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmiti.

sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti : upannuppannānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūlḥavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbam, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmiti.

uddiṭṭham kho ayyāyo nidānaṃ, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pārājikā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā timsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sekhiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttāgataṃ suttapariyāpannaṃ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati. tattha sabbāh' eva samaggāhi sammodamānāhi avivadamānāhi sikkhitabban ti.

Bhikkhunīvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ubhatovibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.





## VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

---

A: India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B: MS. of the Paris National Library, fonds Pâli 6 (Burmese writing).—A and B are evidently copies of the same original.

C: MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 502 (Burmese writing). This MS., which extends only to the end of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, belongs to the more ancient MSS. of the Berlin collection.

D: BUDDHAGHOSA'S Aṭṭhakathā: MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

---

PĀCĪTTIYA, 1.—1, Hatthako AD, Hatthako and Hattako BC. —vādakkhitto AB, vādakkhito C. Buddhaghosa: vādakkhito 'ti vādaṃ karissāmīti evaṃ parivittakkitenā vādena paravādisantikāṃ khitto parikkhitto (corrected into pakkhitto) pahito pesito atto vādam pi vā sakena cittena khitto, yatra yatra vādo tatra tatr' eva samdissatīti pi vādakkhitto. —bhāsati, bhāsissati, and afterwards, bhaṇissati, bhaṇasi, bhaṇissasi AB; bhāsissati, bhāsasi, bhāsissasi C throughout the whole chapter.—2. 1, byappato A, byappatho B, byapato C. Buddhagh.: byappatho 'ti vacanapatho, vācā yeva hi aññesam diṭṭhānugatīṃ āppajjantānam (sic) pathabhūtato (sic) byapatho 'ti vuccati.—6, pamuṭṭho C constantly. Comp. vol. iii. p. 165, and the Various Readings, p. 275.

PĀCITTIIYA, 2.—1. 2, Buddhagh.: Nandivisālo . . . bodhisatto tena samayena hoti. Comp. Jātaka vol. i. p. 191 seq. ed. Fausböll. —mam tvam brahmaṇa AB, tvam brahmaṇa mam C. —gurubhāraṇa C. —udabbati AB, udabbahi C. —alabbhesi AB, alabbhesi C. —c(a) (after tena) deest in C. —me (after tadāpi) deest in C. Comp. Sekhiya, 69. If me is, as I believe, the genuine reading, this passage receives some importance as showing that this story, which does not contain in itself any direct allusion to Nandivisāla's being the Bodhisatta in a former existence, was considered nevertheless, not only by the commentators, but previously by the redactors of the Piṭakas themselves, as a Jātaka referring to a former birth of the Buddha. The same would hold good, most probably, of other similar stories. The opinion pronounced by me recently, "Buddha, sein Leben, etc.," p. 197, note 1, would have to be modified accordingly.—2. 1, Buddh.: venajātīti tacchakajāti, veḷukārajātīti pi vadanti . . . , avakāṇṇakādi dāsānaṃ nāmaṃ hoti. —vā pana (before janapadesu) is constantly omitted in C. —Buddh.: oññātan ti avamatam, uññātan ti pi paṭhanti. —Buddh.: kāṭakoṭacikāya vā 'ti kāṭan ti purisanimittam, koṭacikā 'ti itthinimittam, etehi vā yo akkoso eso hīno nāma akkoso 'ti.—6 (end of the paragraph), here and several times in the corresponding passages in this chapter and Pâc. 3 C reads, n' atthi ambhākaṃ sugati, duggati yeva ambh° p°. I believe the reading of AB to be the correct one; "na mayam paṇḍitā byattā . . . n' atth' ambhākaṃ duggati" means, "We are not learned, clever . . . or such persons as are free from being reborn in a state of punishment." The misunderstanding which gave origin to the reading of C, is very natural.—7, davakamyatā AB, davyakamyatāya C constantly. Buddh.: davakamyatāya pana upasampanne pi anupasampanne pi sabbavāresu dubbhāsitaṃ. davakamyatā nāma khelihasādhippāyatā.—9, After ummattakassa C inserts, khittacittissa vedanattassa.

PĀCITTIIYA, 3—1, imassa, amussa AB, imesaṃ, amusaṃ C constantly.—2, As to the end of this paragraph, comp. Pâc. 2. 2. 6.

PĀCITTIIYA, 4.—2. 1, Before padaṃ anupadam, C inserts,

padaso dhammam nâma. —Buddh. : tattha padan ti eko gâthâpâdo adhippeto. anupadan ti dutiyapâdo. anvakkharan ti ekekam akkharam. anubyañjanan ti purimabyañjanena sadisam pacchâbyañjanam. yam kiñci ekam akkharam anvakkharam, akkharasamûho anubyañjanam, anubyañjanasamûho padam. pañhamapadam padam eva, dutiyam anupadan ti evam ettha nânâkaranam veditabbam. idâni padam nâma ekato pathitvâ (corrected into pathapetvâ) ekato osâpentiti gâthâbandham dhammam vâcento manopubbañgamâ dhammâ 'ti evam ekekam padam sâmañerena saddhim ekato ârabhitvâ ekato 'va nitthâpeti, evam vâcentassa padagañanâya pâcittiyo veditabbam. anupadam nâma pâtekkam pathapetvâ ekato osâpenti, therena manopubbañgamâ dhammâ 'ti vutte sâmanero tam padam apâpunivâ manosetthâ manomayâ 'ti dutiyapadam ekato bhañati. ime pâtekkam pathapetvâ ekato osâpenti nâma. evam vâcentassâpi anupadagañanâya pâcittiyo. anvakkharam nâma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamâno run ti (run ti A, ruppan ti B, rūpan ti C) opâteṭṭi rūpam aniccan ti bhaṇa sâmañerâ 'ti vuccamâno rūkâramattam eva ekato vatvâ tiṭṭhati. evam vâcentassâpi anvakkharagañanâya pâcittiyo. gâthâbandhe pi ca esa nayo labbhati yeva. anubyañjanam nâma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamâno vedanâ aniccâ 'ti saddam nicchâretiti rūpam bhikkhave aniccam vedanâ aniccâ 'ti idam suttam vâciyamâno therena rūpam aniccan ti vuccamâno sâmañero sîghapaññatâya vedanâ aniccâ 'ti imam aniccapadam therassa rūpam aniccan ti etena aniccapadena saddhim ekato bhañanto vâcam nicchâreti. evam vâcentassâpi anubyañjanagañanâya pâcittiyo. —akkharaakkh° A, akkharâ-akkh° B, akkharâya akkh° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 5.—1, Buddh. : kâkacchamânâ 'ti nâsâya kâkasaddam viya niratthakasaddam muñcamânâ.—2, Before vaccaṭṭiyâ C inserts, satthu.—3. 1, bhikkhu nippanne AB, bhikkhumhi n° C.—3, bhikkhumhi n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—1, Sâv° âgacchanto C. —ây° Anur° sayam mañc° C. —pañcchatu AB, sampañcchatu C. —okkhipitvâ AD, ukkhipitvâ BC. —pañcchatu AB, sampañcchitum C.—2. 1, bhikkhusmim n° C.—3, bhikkhusmim n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 7.—4. 1, akkharaakkharâya AB, akkharâya

akkharâya C.—3, Buddh.: tasmim̐ desetīti tasmim̐ khane desetī. sâmiatthe vâ etam̐ bhum̐mavacanam̐, tassâ desetīti attho.

PÂCITTIIYA, 8.—1. 1, kamm° adhiṭṭhitena (always) C, kamm° adhiṭṭhena AC. —duteyyam̐ harena AB, duteyyâ-harena C. I have written, dûteyyam̐ haṭṭena, as in vol. iii. p. 87.—2. 5, yena te vihâro paribhutto yena te cīvaram̐ paribhuttam̐ yena te piṇḍapâto paribhutto yena te senâsanam̐ paribhuttam̐ yena te gil° paribhutto C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 9.—1, bhaṇḍanam̐ karonto C. —parivasanto AB, parivâsam̐ vasanto C. —mocesī AC, moceçeti (sic) B. —so parivâsa vasanto C. —nisinno ti C, nisinno hotīti AB.

PÂCITTIIYA, 10.—2. 1, appamarumpâ, suddhamarumpâ, yebh° marumpâ, all the MSS. Comp. Dīpavamsa 19. 2. —omakac° ABD, uṇakac° C.—2, In the cases of “pathaviyâ vematiko” and “p° apathaviṣaṇṇī,” C has, respectively, “âpattiyassa” (sic), and, “âpatti pâcittiyassa.”

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—padaseyyâya AB, padaso seyya C. —Correct, te duve? Comp. the second Table of Contents after Pâc. 20.

PÂCITTIIYA, 11.—1, adhivattâ ABC; comp. Mahâvagga I. 20. 5, etc.—2. 1, haliddhi AB, haliddi C. —pacam̐ BC; in A the reading is doubtful, either pacam̐ or vacam̐. Comp. Mahâvagga, VI. 3. 1 with the various readings. —milakkhu AB, milakkho C. Read, pilakkho.—2, In the cases of “bije vematiko” and “bije ab°,” C has, respectively, “âpatti pâcittiyassa,” and, “anâpatti pâcittiyassa.”

PÂCITTIIYA, 12.—2; 3, viheṭṭheti, vihedḍheti, vihedheti C.—3. 3, gilâno vâ AB, gilâno CD.

PÂCITTIIYA, 13.—1, bhikkhu ujjhâpenti, bhikkhu ujjhâ-petha, bhikkhum̐ ujjhâpessatha A, bhikkhû ujjh° B, bhikkhum̐ ujjh° C. Buddh.: Dabbam̐ Mallaputtam̐ bhikkhû ujjhâpentīti chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto 'tiâḍini vadantâ tam̐ âyasmantam̐ tehi bhikkhûhi avajânâpenti avaññâya olokâ-penti lâmakato vâ cintâpentīti attho, . . . ojjhâpentīti pi pâṭho, ayam̐ ev' attho.—2, bhikkhû vihesantīti (°titi A) AB, bh° sossantīti C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 14.—1. 1, okâpento A, otâpento B, otâpentâ C. Buddh.: kâyam̐ otâpento 'ti mañcapithâdisu nisinnâ

bālātapena kāyaṃ otāpentā.— 2, After aṭṭha māse AB insert vasitum. —tattha A, tatteva C. B omits this word.— 2. 1, Buddh. (comp. Minayeff, Prātimoksha, p. 86): masārako 'ti mañcapāde vijjhivā tattha aṭṭaniyo pavesetvā kato. bundikābaddho 'ti aṭṭanhi mañcapāde dasāpetvā pallaṅkasamkhepena kato. kulirapādako 'ti assameṇḍakādīnaṃ pādasadisehi pādehi kato yo vā pana koci vaṅkapādako ayaṃ vuccati kuliyapādako. āhaccapādako 'ti, ayaṃ pana āhaccapādako nāma majjho (read, mañco) aṅge vijjhivā kato hotīti evaṃ payato (read, parato) pāliyaṃ yeva vutto (see Pācittiya, 18). tasmā aṭṭaniyo vijjhivā tattha pādasīkhaṃ (read, pādasikhaṃ) pavesetvā upari ānim datvā katamañco āhaccapādako 'ti veditabbo. pīthe pi es' eva nayo. —Instead of samvedhetvā (pavedhetvā D), which is the reading of the MSS., we ought to read samveṭhetvā. Comp. Minayeff's edition of the Pātimokkha, p. 86. —The MSS. read constantly balibodho. —saṇḥatassa AB, saṇḥāarakassa C.— 2, Buddh.: cimilikā nāma sudhādi-parikammakatāya bhūmiyā vaṇṇānurakkhanatthaṃ katā hoti, taṃ heṭṭhā pattharivā upari kaṭasāra-kam pattharanti. uttarattharaṇaṃ nāma mañcapīṭhānaṃ upari attharitabbakapaccattharaṇaṃ. bhummattharaṇaṃ nāma bhūmiyaṃ attharitabbā kaṭasārakādivikati. teṭṭikam (sic) nāma tālapaṇṇehi vā vākehi vā katatattikā. cammakhaṇḍo nāma sīhabyagghadīpitaracchacammādisu pi yaṃ kiñci cammaṃ; . . . phalakapithaṃ nāma phalakamayaṃ pithaṃ, athavā phalakaṃ c' eva dārumaya-pithañ ca.— 3, āpuccham AB, pucchā C, āpucchitvā D.

PĀCITTIYA, 15.— 2. 2, C omits vihare vā.— 3, āpucchā (omitting gacchati) C.

PĀCITTIYA, 16.— 2. 1, jānti nāma C.

PĀCITTIYA, 17.— 1 (beginning of the chapter), mahāvihāraṃ AB, viharāṃ C. —paṭikacceva the MSS. —nanu āvuso AB, handānānuvuso C. —āvuso AB, āmāvuso C.— 2. 1, (in the case of “gabbhe gahetvā pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati”) āpatti pācittiyassa AB, āp° dukkaṭassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 18.— 1, nippativā AB, paripatitvā C. nippatitvā D. Comp. the various readings at Cull. VI. 2. 7.— 2. 3, sisasamghaṭṭāya AB, sisaghattāya C, siseghaṭṭāya D.

—paṭāṇi dinnā hoti AB, paṭāni dinnāni honti C. Buddh.: paṭāṇi dinnam hotīti mañcapidhānam (sic) pādasikhāsu āṇi dinno hoti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 19.—1, lippāpesi, lippāpessati C, lepāpeti, lepāpessati AB. D has limpāpetabbo.—1, 2, dvitticch° AB, dvatt° CD.—2. 1, samantā ABD, sāmantā C. —pañcapaṭi-kaṃ A, °phaṭikaṃ B, °patikaṃ C. Comp. Cull. V. 11. 6, Var. Readings.

PĀCITTIIYA, 20.—2. 1, jānan ti C. —añño v. t. āroceti C. —2, In the case of “sapp° vematiko,” C has āp° pācittiyassa. In the same MS. the following case (“sappāṇake app°,” etc.) is left out.

PĀCITTIIYA, 21.—2, dhātā AC, tathā B. Buddh.: bahu-sutā honti tasmā bahusuto, dhātā tasmā sutadharo. Comp. Cullavagga, IV. 14. 19; IX. 5. 1.—3. 1, Buddh.: bha-nantan ti . . . bhaṇantam bhikkhunisaṃgham.

PĀCITTIIYA, 22.—1, Cūlapantako, Cūlapantakassa, etc., AB, Culapaṇṭh° and once, Culapann° C. —dhumāyati AC, dhumāhati B. —antarāpi dhāyati ABD, antaradhāyati pi C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 23.—1, yaṃ hi AB, ampi C.—2, bhikkhuniyo dhammaṃ des° AB, dh° bhikkhuniyo d° C. Read, bhikkhu-niyā dh° d°. —tena me bhante ph° hoti C.—3. 2, ekatoupa-sampannāya ovaḍati ABC, ekatoupasannāya D.

PĀCITTIIYA, 26.—1, paṭho AB, paṭṭho CD. Comp. Sutta-vibh. Nissagg. VI. 1. —Buddh.: paṭibhāṇacittan ti attano paṭibhāṇena katacittam. so kira cīvaram rajitvā tassa majjhe nānāvaṇṇehi vippagatamedhunam (sic) itthipurisarūpam akā-si. —vuṭṭhapetvā C, samuṭṭhāpetvā D. —katan tam me bhante C. —After yathās° haritvā (in the repetition of these words) A reads nikkhipitvā; BC omit this word. —dhuttikā the MSS.; correct dhuttakā (in the repetition of these words).—2. 1, In the case of “sibbāpeyya,” AB have “āpatti pācitti-yassa;” C, “āpatti dukkaṭassa.”

PĀCITTIIYA, 27.—3. 1, kukkuṭasampāde corr. into °pāte A, kukkuṭasappāde B, kukkaṭasampāte C. Buddh.: kukku-ṭasampāto 'ti (read, °sampādo 'ti?) ettha pana yasmā gāmā nikkhamitvā kukkuṭo padasā 'va aññam gāmaṃ gacchati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. tatrāyaṃ vacanattho.

sampadanti etthā 'ti sampāto. te sampadanti kukkuṭā. kukkuṭānam sampāto kukkuṭasampāto. athavā sampādo 'ti gamanam. kukkuṭānam sampāto ettha atthīti pi kukkuṭasampāto. kukkuṭasampāte iti pi pāṭho. tattha yassa gāmassa gehacchadanapiṭṭhito kukkuṭo uppatitvā aññassa gāmassa gehacchadanapiṭṭhiyaṃ patati ayam kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. vacanatto pan' ettha vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. —dassitvā AB, dissitvā C. —Correct, passitvā?

PĀCITTIIYA, 28.— 1 et seq., ekanāvaṃ C constantly.— 3. 1, bhikkhusmiṃ abhirūḷhe AC, bhikkhū abh° B. —tha-petvā tiriyamtarāṇāya AB, th° tarāṇaṃ C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 29.— 1, Mahākoṭṭhiko AB, °ṭhito C. —atha te therā A, atha th° B, atho kho th° C. —pacchindi AB, upacchinti C.— 3. 2, In the two cases of "paripācite vematiko" and "paripācite aparipācitasaññi" C has, "āpatti pācittiyassa."

PĀCITTIIYA, 32.— 7, Buddh. : nānāverajjake 'ti nānāvidhehi aññarajjehi āgate. nānāverajjake (corrected into nānāverañjake) iti pi pāṭho, ayam ev' attho.— 8, kareyyā-miti AB, kāreyyāsi C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 33.— 1, Buddh. : Kirapatiko 'ti ettha Kiro 'ti tassa kulaputtassa nāmaṃ, adhipaccatṭhena pana Kirapatiko 'ti vuccati. —abbhātirekaṃ AB, °atir° C. —peyyā (perā B) paripūressantīti AB, supayyā paripurissatīti C. —peyyā paripurissantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —bahukaṃ B, bahutaṃ A, mbahuttaṃ C. —Only C has tassā rattiya acca-yena; in the other MSS. these words are left out. —na paṭibalo C, paṭibalo AB. The "na" appears not to be correct, see xxxv. 1.— 4, bhattapaccāsaṃ vikappetvā C, vikappetvā AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 34.— 1. 1, Buddhagh. : kismi viyā 'ti kidisaṃ viya lajjanakam viya hotīti adhibbāyo.— 2, abhihaṭṭaṃ, the MSS. almost constantly.

PĀCITTIIYA, 35.— 1, na cāhaṃ paṭibalo AB, na cāyaṃ paṭibālo C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 36.— 1, upanandi A, °ndhi BC. —upanandho ABD (A reads afterwards, upanando), °nando C. Buddha-ghosa explains the word by janitaupanāho. We ought to

correct, probably, upanaddho. Comp. Cull. V. 13. 2.—  
2. 2, In the case of “pavārite apavāritasaññi,” C has  
āpatti dukkatassa.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 37.— 1, Buddh.: giraggasamajjo 'ti girimhi  
aggasamajjo girissa vā aggadese samajjo. so kira sattame  
divase bhavissatīti nagare ghosana kayirati, nagarassa ba-  
hiddhā same bhūmigāme (sic) pabbatacchāyāya mahājanakāyo  
sannipati anekappakārāni ṭṇākāni (sic, read nāṭakāni) tesam  
dassanattam pavattanti, tesam dassanattam mañcātimañce  
bandhandhi (sic).

PĀCĪTTIYA, 39.— 3. 1, mahimsā vā sappi AB, mahisā vā  
s° C. Afterwards: mahimsākhīram AB, mahisakhīram C.  
Comp. Nissagg. XXIII. 2. 1.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 40.— 1, Buddh.: catūsu paccayesu antamaso  
dantakatṭham pi sabbam pamsukūlam eva assā 'ti sabba-  
pamsukūliko. —Buddh.: ayyavosāṭitakānīti ettha ayyā  
vuccanti kalamkatā pitipitāmahā (sic). vosāṭitakāni vu-  
ccanti tesam atthāya susānādīsu chaḍḍitakāni khādaniyabho-  
janiyāni. —therā AB, thero CD.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 42.— 2. 2, Buddh.: kalisāsanaṃ āropetīti ka-  
līti kodho, tassa sāsaṇaṃ āropeti, kodhassa āṇaṃ āropeti,  
kodhavasena ṭhānanisajjādīsu dosaṃ dassetvā passatha bho  
imassa ṭhānaṃ nisajjaṃ ālokitam vilokitam khāṇu viya  
tiṭṭhati, sunakho viya nisīdati, makkato viya ito c' ito ca  
viloketīti evaṃ amanāpavacanam vadati app eva nāma iminā-  
pi uppālho (sic) pakkameyyā 'ti.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 43.— 1, dadehayyassa A, dadeheyassa B, da-  
poyyassa C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 46.— 2, ussāriyittha AB, ussād° C. D: ussa-  
rayitthā 'ti pariharīyittha gharam yeva na gahetvā agamamsū  
'ti vuttam hoti. Comp. Cullav. VI. 11. 3.— 5, After cīva-  
rakārasamayo C inserts gilānasamayo.— 6. 3, antarāgāmaṃ  
AB, antarag° C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 47.— 1. 1, cātumāsaṃ bhesajjapaccayap° AB.  
C omits bhesajja.— 4, upanandimsu B. —āharissathā ti AB,  
har° ti C twice.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 48.— 3. 1, sarahatthā AB, padahatthā C.  
D: parahatthā 'ti āvudhahatthā.



PĀCITTIIYA, 50.— 2. 1, sarahatthā AB, padahattā C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 51.— 1, padhāvino AB, pathāvino C, pathāvino 'ti addhikā D.

PĀCITTIIYA, 52.— 2, hasādh° AB, hāsādh° C constantly.

PĀCITTIIYA, 53.— 1, hasadhamme AB, hāsadh° C, hass° D.— 2, °goppake the MSS. constantly. —nāvāya CD, udake nāvāya AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 56.— 1, upadhāvimsu AB, padh° C.— 3. 1, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "samādahāpeyya."

PĀCITTIIYA, 57.— 6, karonto AB, karontā C.— 7. 3, After atirekaddh° nh° C adds: sati karaṇiye udakaṃ uddharetvā ṇhāya (sic).

PĀCITTIIYA, 58.— 1, sahabhaṇḍe C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 60.— 1, hasāp° AB, hāsāp° C, hassāp° D.— 2. 1, paṭikaṃ the MSS. Comp. Cullav. V. 29. 2. —āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "apanidhāpeyya."

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—toyañ ca AB, udakaṃ C. —apacc-uddhāraṃ (°raṇaṃ B) sāmāṃ apanidhena cā 'ti AB, apacc-uddhāracivaraṃ civarapanidhānasikkhāpadaṃ dasamaṃ C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 61.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the cases of "pāṇe vematiko" and "pāṇe apāṇasaññī."

PĀCITTIIYA, 62.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the cases of "sapp° vematiko" and "sapp° asappāṇakasaññī."

PĀCITTIIYA, 63.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the case of "dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī."

PĀCITTIIYA, 64.— 1, ārocehīti AB, ārocesiti C twice.— 2. 2, anāpatti C in the last case.

PĀCITTIIYA, 65.— 1, akkhīni D, akkhini ABC. —mayāṃ ayyo AB, m° ayyā C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 66.— 1, Buddh.: Paṭiyālokan ti sūriyālokassa (sic) paṭimukhapacchimadisaṇ ti attho. —kammiyā AB, kammikā CD— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PĀCITTIIYA, 67.— 1, apāyyo AB, ayyā C. —esāyyo ABC.

PĀCITTIIYA, 68.— 1, gandhab° the MSS. constantly. Comp. the Various Readings at Cullav. I. 32. —The words "supinākūpamā" and "yācitakūpamā" are transposed in ABC; in D yācitakūpamā comes first, as in the Cullavagga.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 69.— 1, samvasanti, samvasissatha, etc. C constantly.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 70.— 1, cara pire ABC. D: carā 'ti gaccha. pire 'ti para amāmaka. vinassā 'ti nassa yattha te (sic) na passāma tattha gacchā 'ti.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the third case.

In the TABLE OF CONTENTS C differs very much from AB. Instead of the second and third line C reads: *unaṃ samvidhā dve no nisajja dve pi sambhogātesā ti.*

PĀCĪTTIYA, 75.— 1, te pahāraṃ pamuccitā AB, te pahārasammuccitā C; D: te pahārasamuccitā rodantīti te pahāraparicā pubbe pi laddhaṃ (sic) pahārattā idāni pahāraṃ dassantīti maññamānā rodantīti attho. pahārassa mucchitā ti pi sajjhāyanti. tattha pahārassa bhītā ti attho.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 78.— 2. 1, tiṭṭhituṃ C, tiṭṭhātuṃ AB.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 79.— 1, karonto AB, karontā C.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the second and third case respectively.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 80.— 1, karonto AB, karontā C. —kassa AB, kissa C.— 2. 1, Instead of "na kareyyā 'ti" we probably ought to read "na kariyeyyā 'ti."— 2, āp° dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 81. —1, yathāsaṇhatam C.— 2. 2, karontam AB, karotassa C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 82.— 1, acchādessāmīti (°amīti C) ABC instead of acchādessāmā 'ti. —oṇojethāvuso AB, ovisathi (thi is expunged) jjetthanodethāvuso C.— 2. 2, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 83.— 1. 1, ayyānaṃ vāhassa AB, a° vāhasā C. D: ayyānaṃ vāvāsā ti ayyānaṃ kāraṇā tehi janāpitattā jānāmīti vuttam hoti. In the Theragāthā collection (Dukanipāta) we find the following stanza: *ekatimse ito kappe yaṃ saññaṃ alabhim tadā, tassā saññāya vāhasā patto me āsavakkhaya.*— 3, Buddh.: *hatthisamaddam . . . rañño antepure hatthisamaddan ti pi pātho.*

PĀCĪTTIYA, 84.— 3, sace bhāṇe bh° āg° C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 85.— 1, After itthikatham AB insert purisa-

katham. Comp. Mahāvagga, V. 6. 3. —sūrākatham AB, surākatham C. —nānattak° ABC.— 2, bhikkhū (before acchindimsu) is omitted in AB.— 2-5, āpucchā, anāpucchā AB, āpucchā, anāpucchā C constantly.

PĀCITTIIYA, 86.— 2. 2. D: araṇṇike 'ti araṇḍhanuke, vidhe 'ti vedhake. —vāsijāte udakapuñchaniyā (°pucchaniyā B) AB, vāsiddhaṇḍake jāte bijane udakamañjaniyā C. Buddhaghosa has no note.

PĀCITTIIYA, 87.— 1, sayatū ti AB, passatu ti C. —The spelling aṭṭaniyā prevails in the MSS.

PĀCITTIIYA, 88.— 2. 1, poṭakit° AB, pothakit° C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 89.— 2, sammañcamāno, sammañcasi C. —After Udāyi nisīdanam C inserts paññāpetvā. —°koṭṭho AB, °koṭṭho C. The correct spelling seems to me asikoṭṭo, comp. Childers s.v. koṭṭo, Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kuṭṭa. D: seyyathāpi purāṇāsikoṭṭhā ta (sic) yathā nāma purāṇa-cammakaro 'ti attho. yathā hi dhammakāro cammam vitta-tam karissāmiti ito c' ito ca samamcha vikaḍḍhati evam so pi ham (tam?) nisīdanam, tena tam bhagavā evam āha. —nis° dasam vidatthi A, nis° dassa (corrected into dasā) vidatthi C, nis° dasa vidatthi B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 90.—°paṭicchādi, the MSS.

PĀCITTIIYA, 92.— 2. 2, paṭilabhitvā AB, pamānātikkantaṃ C.

TABLE OF CONTENTS: antepuraṇ ca ratanaṃ anāpucchā sucigharaṃ mañcam tulena onaddham sadasaṃ kaṇḍucchā-dakaṃ vassikasāṭakaṇ ceva sugatacivarakārakaṃ C.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, 1.— 1, sabbeva ABC. D: sabbeva agga-hesīti sabbam eva aggahesi. —pavedhentī (°dhenti) AB, pavecenti C, pavedhantīti D.— 2. 3, sāmaṇerāya ABC here and frequently. —I propose to read, paribhuñjā 'ti deti. Comp. Pāṭid. 3. 4. 3.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, 2.— 2. 1, yathāsamanupajjhāyatā is omitted in AB.— 3, sāmaṇe C, sāmaṇerā AB.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, 3.— 4. 3, I propose to read, paribhuñjā 'ti deti. Comp. Pāṭid. 1. 2. 3.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, 4.— 2, piṇḍāya pavisitum AB, p° caritum C.— 3. 1, Instead of ārocesi, which is the reading of all the three MSS., I propose to read āroceti.

SEKHIYA, 1.—The words dhammi(m) katham katvā, which I have included in brackets, ought to be expunged, though they are found in the three MSS.

SEKHIYA, 5.—kiḷāpentā and kiḷāpento the MSS. Thus we find also oloketā and olovento, Sekh. 7, etc.

SEKHIYA, 9. 10. —In C the reading ukkhittakāyam prevails.

SEKHIYA, 28. —atikkamante AB, atikkante C.

SEKHIYA, 30. —dhupikatam, dhûpikatam ABD, thupitam, thupitatam corrected into thupikatam C. Comp. chap. 35. —samatitthikam, samatittiko A, samatitthiyam, samatitthiko B, samatikkatam, samatikkato C, samatittikan ti D. Comp. Rhys Davids's note on Tevijja Sutta, I. 24.

SEKHIYA, 32. —atikkamante A, atikkante BC.

SEKHIYA, 33. —aññassa bhājane AB, aññasmim bhojane C.

SEKHIYA, 35. —dhûpakato AB, thupato, thutho C. D: dhûpato ti matthakato vemajjhato ti attho.

SEKHIYA, 42. —sabbahatthan ti D.

SEKHIYA, 46. —gilānassa phalāphale AB, gil° ca khajjake phal° uttaribhaṅge C.

SEKHIYA, 55, 56. —Kokanude the MSS. At Cullavagga V. 21 the London MS. reads Kokanudo, the Paris MS. Kokanado. Comp. Boettlingk-Roth s.v. kokanada.

SEKHIYA, 56. —paṭiggahetvā vā niharitvā vā (niharahitvā A) chaḍḍeti AB, nitaretvā vā chaḍḍeti (omitting paṭ° vā) C. Buddh.: paṭiggahe vā 'ti paṭiggahena paṭicchantānam paṭiggahe chaḍḍeti. niharitvā 'ti bahi niharitvā chaḍḍeti.

SEKHIYA, 59. —paharaṇi? Comp. Cull. V. 37. The Abhidhānappadīpikā (v. 385) has, sattham paharaṇam.

SEKHIYA, 61, 62. —akkamantassa A.

SEKHIYA, 63. —veyham C.

SEKHIYA, 64. —antamaso chamāya pi nisinnassa AB, vo-dhāyam pi nipannassa C.

SEKHIYA, 66. —vivaretvā C, vivarāpetvā AB.

SEKHIYA, 67. —vivaritvā C, vivarāpetvā AB.

SEKHIYA, 69. —chavakassa, chavakam, etc. C constantly; chap° AB. D: chapakassā 'ti caṇḍalassa. —idaṃ camarika-tan ti (°natan ti B) AB, idaṃ ca parigatan ti C. D: sabbam

idañ ca parigatan ti tatth'eva paripatīti sabbo aram (sic, read ayaṃ) loko saṃkaram gato nimmariyādo ti.—Buddhagh.: pacant' aññe pi paṇino 'ti aññe pi sattā pacanti c' eva bhuñjanti ca na kevalañ ca tvañ c' eva rājā ca.—amanāpā ABC twice.

SEKHIYA, 71.—gacchanto the MSS.; the same spelling frequently reoccurs in the nominatives of the plural of the participles.

### BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṆGA.

PĀRĀJ. 1.—1 et seqq. The MSS. always vary between Sundarīnandā and Sundarinandā; the former spelling prevails.—D: nikuṭe ti koṇasadisam katvā dassite gambhīre. Comp. Sansk. utkuṭa. —yo ce AB instead of yo ca. Comp. Mahāvagga, VIII. 1. 3.—1 (immediately before the words of the sikkhāpada) appasannānam vā p° p° vā bhiyyobhāvāya. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pār. I. 5. 11.—2. 1, samaññāya AB. Comp. Bhikkhuvibh., Pār. I. 8. 1, and the Various Readings, vol. iii. p. 259.

PĀRĀJ. 3.—1, gandhabādhīpubbam AB constantly. Comp. vol. ii. p. 310.—2. 1, vā dīṭṭhim appaṭ° B.

PĀRĀJ. 4.—1, bhājāma A constantly, bhajāma and bhājāma B.—dinno (before na dinno ti) deest in AB. Comp. Cullav. VI. 4. 9: gahito na gahito 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. Bhikkhuvibh. Pāc. XLI. 1. 1: jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu.

SAMGHĀD. 1.—2. 1, saṃghādisesan ti saṃgho va etc. AB correctly. In the following chapters the MSS. read constantly saṃghādiseso ti, etc., which is a mistake caused by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga.

SAMGHĀD. 4.—2. 3, vatte vattanti A, vatthe vattanti B, vatthe vattantan ti tecattālisappabhede netthāravetta vattamānam D.

SAMGHĀD. 7.—abhirammayye AB constantly.

SAMGHĀD. 8.—2. 1, The MSS. (AB) read, in the explanation of paccākatā, pārājikā vuccati (see also Minayeff

Prât. p. 101), but this must be wrong, because a person who has been found guilty of a pārājika offence is excluded from the Order, and cannot afterwards incur a saṃghādisesa offence. I think we must read parājita.

SAMGHÂD. 9.— 2. 1, Correct: saṃghambhā nissāriyanti.

SAMGHÂD. 10.— 1, vebhassiyā AB, vebhayiyā D, vebhassā Minayeff Prâtim. p. 100, vebhavissa, ibid. p. 102.

FINISHING CLAUSE OF THE SAMGHÂDISESA DIVISION. —aññ° vā aññ° vā āpajjati the two MSS. I have written āpajjitvā, which correction is supported both by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga (vol. iii. p. 186) and by the finishing sentence of the Pārājika division. —ciṇṇamānattāya bhikkhuniyā AB. I have written ciṇṇamānattā bhikkhuni; see vol. iii. p. 186.

NISSAGGIYA, 2.— 1, imā bh° B (after “lūkhacīvarā”), imāpi bh° A.

NISSAGGIYA, 3.— 1, parivaṭṭetvā, parivaṭṭitaṃ AB constantly. —saṃgharitvā AB. I have written saṃgharitvā. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 25. 10 and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 368.

NISSAGGIYA, 4.— 1, puna āharissāma AB; in the corresponding passage V. 1 the MSS. read puna ādiyissāma.

NISSAGGIYA, 5.— 2, payoge payoge d° AB.

NISSAGGIYA, 6.— 1, Buddh.: chandakan ti idaṃ nāma dhammakiccaṃ karissāma yaṃ sakkotha taṃ dethā 'ti evaṃ paresaṃ chandañ ca ruciñ ca uppādetvā gahitaparikkhārass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. —saṃgharitvā the two MSS. See the note on Niss. 3. 1.

NISSAGGIYA, 7.— 1, saṃgharitvā A, saṃghakaritvā B. The same in NISSAGGIYA, 8.

NISSAGGIYA, 10.— 1, paṭhā A, maṭṭhā B. Comp. vol. iii. p. 278. —undriyati, undriyatīti AB, udriyatīti D. Comp. Mahāvagga, III. 8. 1. —saṃgharitvā AB. parikkhāraṃ (before adamsu) deest A.

NISSAGGIYA, 11.— 1, paṭhā AB.

Buddhaghosa: uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo timsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā 'ti ettha Mahāvibhaṅge oīvaravaggato dhovanañ ca paṭiggahanañ cā 'ti dve sikkhāpadāni apānetvā akālacīvarāṃ kālācīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājitasikkhāpa-

dena ca parivattetvâ acchinnacivarena ca paṭhamavaggo pûretabbo. puna eḷakalomavaggassa âdito satta sikkhâpadâni apanetvâ satta aṇṇatitthikâni (read aṇṇadatthikâni?) pakkhipitvâ dutiyavaggo pûretabbo. tatiyavaggato paṭhamapattam vassikasâṭikam araṇṇakasikkhâpadan ti imâni tîpi apanetvâ pattasannicayagarupâpuraṇalahupâpuraṇasikkhâpadahi vaggo pûretabbo 'ti.

PÂCITTIIYA, 1.—1, parikkhikam A, parikkhiṇam B.—Comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. pp. 474 et seq.—nipattam AB. — 2. 3, cāpalas° D, cābal° AB.

PÂCITTIIYA, 4.—2, piṭhamayaṃ A. Deest in B.

PÂCITTIIYA, 6.—1, upatitṭhitā A, upatitṭhitvā B, upatṭhatitvā D.

PÂCITTIIYA, 8.—2. 2, avalāṇce AB.

PÂCITTIIYA, 10.—2. 2, vādanti AB.

PÂCITTIIYA, 11.—2. 1, The MSS. have oggate as in Bhikkhuv. Pâc. XXII. 2. 1.

PÂCITTIIYA, 14.—1, jappeti AB. jappati?—2. 1, anāc° āc° dutiyikam pi bh° AB. We ought to expunge the word pi.

PÂCITTIIYA, 15.—1, Instead of niccabhattikam pacchindimsu and niccabhattikam paṭṭhapesuṃ we ought to read most probably, niccabhattam pacch° (paṭṭh°).

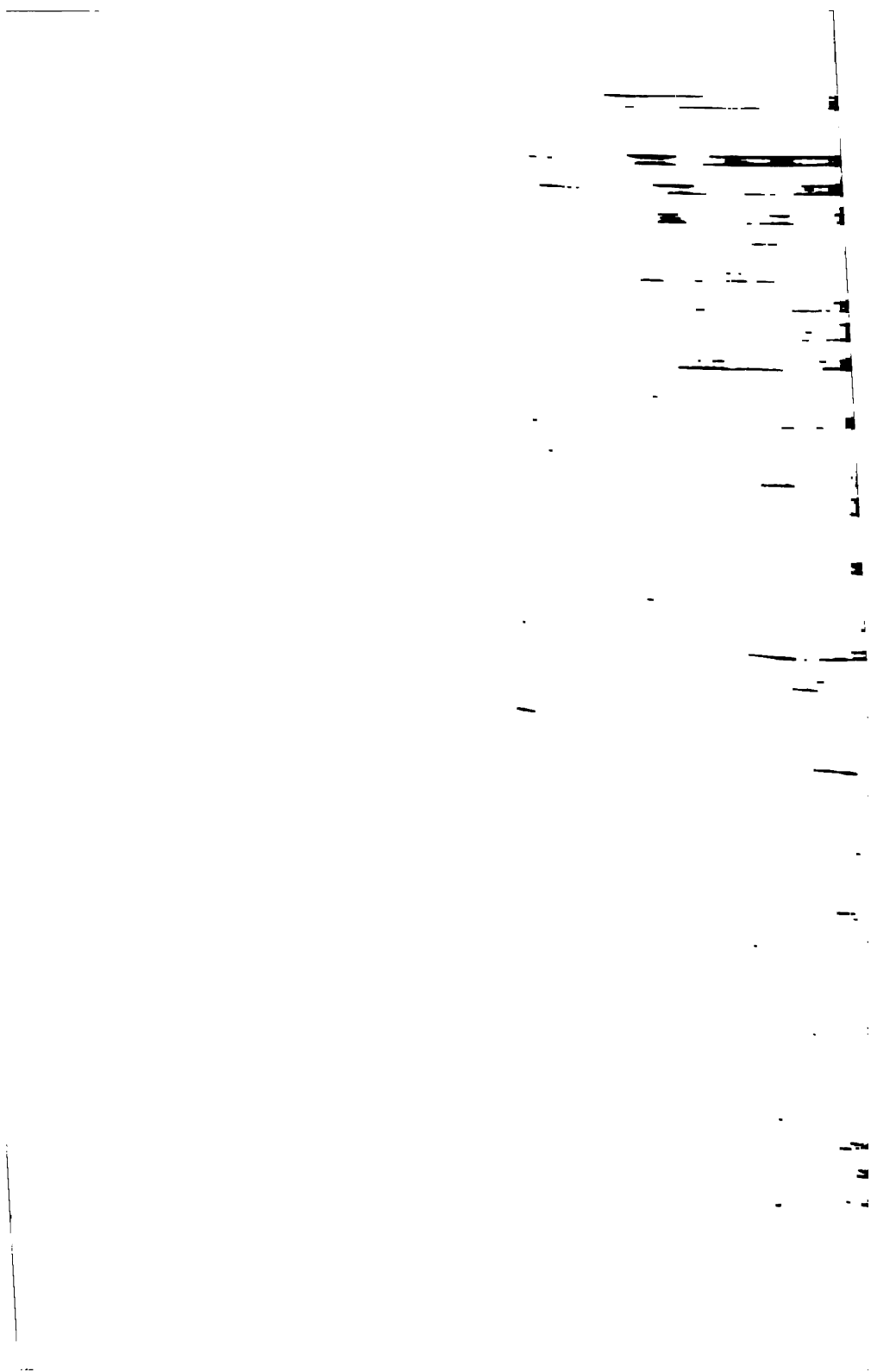
PÂCITTIIYA, 19.—1, nunāljji AB instead of nūnāljjinī. —tā maṃ A, tā pi B. —sacāh' ayye may be sace ahaṃ ayye; compare, however, Mahāvagga, I. 66. 2, and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 372.—2. 2, pittivisayena AB. —manussadobhaggena A, panussena vā saggena vā B.

PÂCITTIIYA, 21.—1, Comp. Mahāvagga VIII. 15. 10. Read in the Mahāvagga, ciṇṇena instead of ciṇṇe (cikkena, the Berlin MS.). —ubho atthā AB. Correct, ubho antā (Mahāv. l.c.).

PÂCITTIIYA, 22.—1, udakasâṭikā (udakâsâṭikā B) pana bh° k° AB. Correct udakasâṭikam p° bh° k°; comp. Minayeff Prât. p. 106.

PÂCITTIIYA, 23.—2. 3, karontaṃ A, karonti B.

PÂCITTIIYA, 24.—1, ciraṃ nikkhittāni A, civaravase n° B.—2. 3, pañcamam divasaṃ D, p° d° vā AB.





PĀCITTIIYA, 54.— 1, apaṭibalo **A**, paṭibalo **B**. (Page 81.)

PĀCITTIIYA, 57.— 2, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhūna (bhikkhunīnaṃ **B**) labhati **AB**. **D**: pariyesitvā na labhati bhikkhūna labhati.

PĀCITTIIYA, 58.— 1, yaṃ pi **AB**. **I have written yaṃ** Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pāc. XXIII. 1.

PĀCITTIIYA, 60.— 1; 2, 1, rudhitam **AB**. Minayeff, p. reads ruhitam.

PĀCITTIIYA, 61.— 1, manussā . . . vip°: katham hi na ayyā bhikkhuniyo **AB**. ayyā is left out in the repetition the same passage, Pāc. 62.

PĀCITTIIYA, 62.— 2, 1, hoti **D**, hotu **AB**.

PĀCITTIIYA, 63.— 1, avitikkamasamādanam ("avitikkan tabbasamādanam") **D**.

PĀCITTIIYA, 69.— 2, 1, upatthāpeyya **AB**, upatthāheyya **D**.

PĀCITTIIYA, 75.— 1, paricchinditabbā **AB**. **D**: yañ c' ettha saṃghena paricchitabbā 'ti vuttam tassā upaparikkhitabbā 'ti attho.

PĀCITTIIYA, 76.— 1, paricchinditvā **AB**. **D**: yaṃ pan ettha paricchitvā 'ti vuttam tassā upaparikkhitvā 'ti attho.

PĀCITTIIYA, 78.— 1; 2, sace me tvam **AB** constantly Read, sace maṃ tvam (see Minayeff, p. 110).

PĀCITTIIYA, 79.— sokāvāsam, sokāvāsā **AB**; sokāvāsam Minayeff. **D**: sokavassan ti samketam katvā agacchamānā purisānam anto sokam pavesetīti sokavassā . . . ; sokam āvāsīti iti yaṃ āvāsīti sv assā āvāso hotīti sokāvāsā.

PĀCITTIIYA, 81.—pārīvāsiyachandaṇena **D**. Comp. Mahāvagga, II. 36. 4.

PĀCITTIIYA, 82.— 1, sammati **AB**, samati ("vassanokāso nippahoti") **D**.

PĀCITTIIYA, 83.—The MSS. vary between ekavassam and ekam vassam.

PĀCITTIIYA, 86.— 1, paṭimuñjitvā **AB**. Comp. paṭimuñceyya, Minayeff, p. 119. —vipakārisū ti **D**.— 2, 1, saṃghenim nāma **AB**.

PĀCITTIIYA, 89.—piñākēna, piñākēna, piñāṇēna, viñāṇēna **AB**.

PĀCITTIYA, 96.— 1, tanûtarô A, thanutarâ B.— 2. 1, tassa A, tassâ B.

BUDDHAGHOSA: uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo chasaṭṭhisatâ pâcittiyaṃ dhammâ 'ti ettha sabbân' eva bhikkhunînaṃ khuddakesu chanavutî bhikkhûnaṃ dvenavutîti aṭṭhâsîtisatasikkhâpadâni, tato sakalam bhikkhunîvaggam paramparabhojanam anatirittabhojanam anarittena abhihaṭṭhum pavâraṇam paṇītabhojanaviññattim acelakasikkhâpadam duṭṭhullapaṭicchâdanam ûnavisativassûpasampâdanam mâtagâmena saddhim samvidhâya addhânagamanam râjantepurapavesanam santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâlê gâmapavesanam nisîdanam vassikasâṭikan ti imâni dvâvisatisikkhâpadâni apanetvâ sesâni satañ ca chasaṭṭhi ca sikkhâpadâni pâtimokkhuddesamaggena uddiṭṭhâni hontîti veditabbâni.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, 2-8.— 2. 1, nippattam AB, instead of nibbattam.

END OF VOL. IV.



•

1

■











